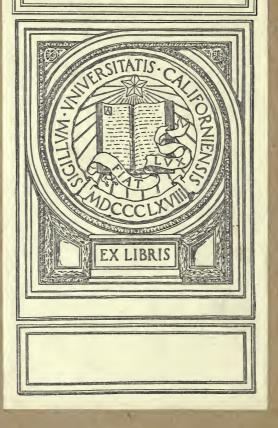


GIFT OF F. D. Elwell







The photos of 800

Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2007 with funding from Microsoft Corporation

FIRST

LESSONS IN CHINESE.

中

西

BY

譯

語

法

REV. M. T. YATES, D.D.

SHANGHAI:
AMERICAN PRESBYTERIAN MISSION PRESS.
1871.

TREELIN

PLIM Y18
WORLT

Let J. J. D. Elwill

STATE OF THE PARTY AND THE CONTRACTORS.

INTRODUCTION.

THOSE who have attempted to acquire a working knowledge of any of the spoken dialects of China by picking up isolated words from a vocabulary or dictionary, (like picking pebbles from the sea shore), know full well the necessity of a beginner's book; one that is practical, and yet so simple that the learner will be encouraged, by being able to use his acquirements from the first lesson.

The design of the author of this manual is to supply, to some extent, this long-felt want; and he is confident that any one who will take the trouble to master these lessons (the work of only a few months), will be in possession of the key to the spoken language, not only of this district, but, with a slight change in the sound of some words (which can be easily acquired), of other districts also; for the general structure of the language (barring a few localisms), is the same everywhere.

An attempt has also been made to render the work available to the Chinese who wish to learn English. Under each word will be found Chinese characters representing, as nearly as practicable, the sound of the English word. Of course, it is far from a perfect representation; but it will be of service to the Chinese who are trying to learn English. They will find the meaning of words and sentences by looking to the right on the same line, where the English sentence is rendered into Chinese for the benefit of foreigners.

The importance of a thorough knowledge of the classifiers cannot be too strongly urged; for it is impossible to speak of any visible object without using one of them, and it is important to a clear understanding of the matter under consideration, that the correct classifier be used.

A careful study of the inflected verbs will save months, if not years, of perplexing uncertainty; for the same forms will be found applicable to most other verbs.

ORTHOGRAPHY.—The system of orthography adopted in these lessons is that which seems best adapted to meet the wants of a beginner. No combination of English letters has yet been devised that will express all the Chinese sounds; not even when recourse has been had to an elaborate system of diacritical marks; and as these usually confuse and discourage, but few are used in this manual.

A final, and \ddot{a} in composition, are sounded as a in far; as, \vec{g} ma, to buy; \vec{g} ma, to sell; \vec{w} $m\ddot{a}h$, wheat; and \vec{x} $p\ddot{a}ng$, a creek.

Ă short, as in hat; as, 殺 săh, to kill; 三 săn, three.

Long a is expressed by the French é, as, 來 lé, to come; 煤 mé, coals.

E final, and e^n nasal, long, as: \Re me, rice; \Re $t'e^n$, heaven.

O final, and \bar{o} in composition, sounded as o in no, as: \bigstar tso, tea; \bigstar $\bar{\mathfrak{g}}$ $m\bar{o}h$ -deu, wood.

Ö sounded as ö in German, as in Göethe, as: a little boy, 小日 siau nö; a little girl, 小囡 siau nö; a month, 月 nyöh.

Ü and û have sounds which the learner will get better from a teacher than from examples in English, as: 書 sû, a book; 樹 sû, a tree; 雨 yū, rain; 椅 子 yū.tsz, a chair.

Eu, sounded as in French, in monsieur, as: 頭 teu, the head; 手 seu, the hand.

Au, sounded as in autumn, as: 刀 tau, a knife or sword; 道理 tau-le, doctrine. A small n raised above the line indicates a nasal, as: 天 ten, heaven; 前頭 sen-deu, formerly.

A final h shortens the preceeding vowel, as in the following words: 夢 mäh, wheat, the ä sounded as a in what. 我 sāh, to kill, the ä sounded as a in hat. 失院seh-t'eh, to lose, the e sounded as e in pet. 政院 mih-t'eh, to destroy, the i sounded as i in sit. 太 頭 mõh-deu, the ō sounded as o in mote. 民 oh, wicked, the o sounded as o in pot. 月 nyöh, month, the ö sounded as in German, but contracted by the final h. 是 muh, ink, the u sounded as u in shut. A comma (,) before the initial letters t and p, contracts those letters into a sound between t and d, and p and b.

Tone Marks.—The 上常 sang-sung (so-called upper tone), is marked thus 'at the beginning of the word. The 去常 ch'u-sung (departing tone), is marked thus 'at the end of the word. The 平 ping-sung (even tone), is indicated by no mark. The 八章 seh-sung (entering tone), is indicated by a final h.

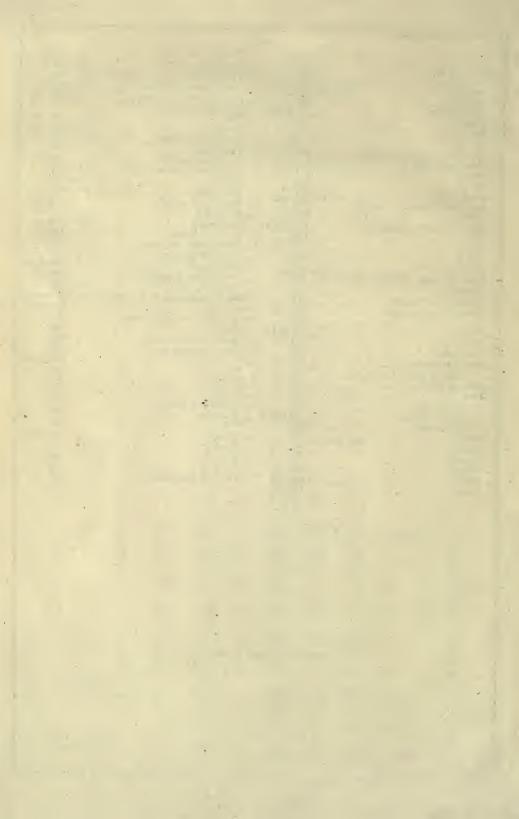
INDEX.

				-	100
		PAGE:	m /4 - 1	9	AGE. 23
To Abuse		205	To Consult	4	81 to 182
,, Add to		207	,, Contribute; to tax	0	20
Adjectives, comparison of		46 to 52	77		1 to 5
Adverbs	•••	56 to 66			86
To Anchor	***	192 156	Crawl ·	9	18
,, Ascend; to descend	***	116 to 117	Croate a disturbance		21 -
,, Ask; to enquire; to investigate	•••	220	" Criticisa	2	19
,, Answer	•••	151	11 (3	1	۲9
Panich	•••	223	77 0	-	206
Roor or proce upon		200	" (1)	• •	98
Registron		194			98
,, Become rich		217	in our (a ten to our or		47
,, Beg		162	,, Cat (with sword or large knife) .		148
,, Begin; to commence		172	1, 010, 000		154
"Believe		143 to 141			149
,, Bind with a cord		162	79 10000110 9 10 11011111111111	6	221
,, Betroth		211	11 1010111 1010111	6	207
,, Bite; to bark	•••	163	19 2011) 9 10 14110111		219
,, Blow	• • •	163 to 164	11 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 1	6	222
,, Boil	• • •	151	Denocit with mother		184
,, Boil (as water)	***	218 218	Deceand		202
,, Bolt	•••	198	Desire · to expect to hope		203
Borrour on land	***	181	Die		196
Rroak	***	166	Die		160
Regil . cerill	•••	151	Divide to senarate		211
, Brush	•••	158	The transfer		101 to 107
, Build		129 to 130	7 T	***	209
,, Build a wall	• •	130			192
,, Burn (as fuel)	•••	219	The state of the manage		220
,, Buy		120 to 123	,, Dwell		161
,, Calculate	•••	208	Dve		197
,, Call; to tell	***	197	177		113 to 115 199
,, Cancel; to erase	***	219	,, Economize		222
,, Care for; be careful		213	", Encroach upon (as another's lan		201
,, Carry a load	•••	171 to 172	1 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	• • •	215
,, Carry in the arms (as a child)	•••	194	1 77	•••	209
,, Carve; to cut	•••	199 - 197	Tail in luncinoss	• • •	213
Cash . to Count	***	212	" Fell	17/0	166 to 167
Cotob + to mains +	***	156 to 157	Fall sick		211
Change	••• `	195	Foll (as the tide)		168
,, Change a dollar into cash	•••	209	Fall down (as a house)		193
,, Choose; to select	•••	168 to 169	,, Fear ; to dread		158
Classifiers		6 to 34	, File (with a file)		220
To Climb		217	Finished	***	224
,, Come	•••	110 to 112	To Flee; to run away		169
,, Command		162	,, Float		212
,, Comfort		219	,, Fly		170
,, Conduct; to guide		182 to 183	,, Follow		211
,, Confide to	•••	207	,, Forbid; to prohibit	• • •	224
,, Confiscate		223	,, Forfeit		223
,, Confuse		224	,, Forget		137 to 138
,, Congeal; to coagulate	• • •	212	,, Forsake; to desert		170 212
Conjunctions, &c To Consider		72 to 75	,, Freeze		201
To Consider	• • • •	223	,, Gamble	• • •	201

vi.		
		PAGE.
To Pay a balance		219
,, Pay money	•••	126 to 12
The Personal Pronouns		34
To Peck, (as a fowl)		205

		PAGE.				PAGE
To Gain (profit)	•••	216		To Pay a balance		219
,, Gather (as fruit or flowers)	• • •	219		,, Pay money	•••	126 to 127
The Gender of nouns	•••	52		The Personal Pronouns		34
To give birth to; to rear	•••	161	100	To Peck, (as a fowl)		205
,, Give; hand; to give in marriage	ze	125 to 107 to		11	•••	210
,, Go Graft; to splice	• • •	204	110	177	• • •	189
Crind to whet	•••	220		,, Pile one on top of another	•••	208
Guard · to be careful	•••	213		Plant	• • •	198
Guess		215		, Play (cs an instrument with the	finanna	160
Hand or deliver in person		185		, Plaster (as a wall)		220
Hang or suspend		171		The Plural of nouns	•••	52
,, Haul (as on a rope)		1:3		To Point with the hand	•••	222
., Have		100		,, Pound (in a Mortar)		221
,, Heal		217		,, Pour out		207
,, Hide or conceal	***	175		Pray		213
"Hide or secrete one's self	• • •	223		Prepositions		66 to 72
,, Hoist a sail	***	192		To Present	• • •	196
Hook Days of the week Mont	ha 6 -	224	-	,, Press down; to oppress		193
The Hours, Days of the week, Mont. To Hypothecate	ns, &c		82	,, Print	• • •	190
To Hypothecate, Imitate; to follow the example,	8-0	210 211		,, Procure what is required	•••	223
The Indefinite Pronouns	ac.	45 to	46	Duoyio i do antina	•••	213 216
To Inform	•••	188	40	Dury Crusth a longer	•••	198
,, Injure		219		,, Punish	•••	214
,, Institute a Suit at Law		188		,, Push; to shove		193
, Interpret		214		,, Put down a sedan		195
The Interrogative Pronouns		37 to	45	,, Put ; to place		180 to 181
, Interrogatives		75		Quarral		214
To Invite		204		,, Read		185
,, Iron; to burn or scald	•••	154		,, Rebel		224
,, Jump; to leap	***	217		" Receive ; to collect		128 to 129
,, Kick	***	190			• • •	184
,, Kneel	•••	223	104		• • •	203
,, Know	•••	132 to	134		•••	222 219
,, Laugh	•••	190			•••	214
,, Lead (as an animal)	•••	183 205		Ragnot	•••	205
Lagra	•••	164 to 3	165	Painet	• • •	216
Let go to put down		174 to		Panain		173
Light a fire		154		Ranget from mamory		205
,, Light a lamp		154		Ranant		213
,, Line; to score		205		Polymon		2::6
,, Listen		140 to 1	141	*Pamamban		206
ivo		196		Patein + to detain		206
,, Lock; a lock	• • •	218		,, Return what has been borrowed		191
// - · · ·	• • •	135 to 1				156
// _	• • •	138 to 1	139	,,		207
T	• • •	1.0 -		7		167
,, Lose	• • •	183 to 1	184			218
	• • •	217 192		Dot on doors		188 185
Loot	•••	200		Pour a boat	•••	207
Make ashamed	• • •	198		Dan		186
Mala a record to assend		201		Cuarifica to		224
Make a prostration		224		,, Save (life or property)		213
,, Manage; to have the managemen	nt of	214		C (t) . [199
		199		Cour		148
,, Meet; to come in contact with	•••	184		" Comana		203
"Melt; to dissolve		212		"Seratch		197
"Mix; to get things confused		200		,, Seal; to deify; to exalt .		199
	• • • •	196		177		210
,, Nod	•••	209				194
	• • •	218		(0 1)		123 to 125
Onon + to commone	• • •	223	1	Coul fouth a to issue		206 220
D.,,,,,,	• • •	176 210		C	· .	221
,, Pawn		210	1	1) Deparate, to make distinct .		

,		PAGE.		PAGE.
To Sew, stitch		153	,, Take from	208
	•••	221	Take held of	173
"Sift	•••	159	TP-1	222
,, Shake	• • •	187		
,, Shave	• • •		,, Take to pieces, or down	193
,, Shut; to close	***	178 to 180	,, Take the anchor	192
,, Sing	***	189	,, Tear	189
,, Sink		187	,, Tempt	206
,, Sit	• • •	131	,, Think; to consider	142
,, Sit or stay with for company	***	218	,, Throw away	197
,, Skin; peel; strip		215	,, Tie (as a parcel)	163
,, Slander		218	,, Tow or track (as a boat)	192
,, Sleep		208	,, Transfer	209
,, Smell		211	,, Translate	214
,, Soak; to immerse, to baptize		216	,, Turn (as a wheel)	212
, Solder		212	"Turn over …	215
,, Speak ; to affirm or testify		118 to 120	,, Turn round	214
,, Spill		189	,, Twist ; to wring =	193
,, Spin		187	,, Twist (with the finger)	194
,, Splash		218	Lingovan e to onon	222
C1:4	•••	148	Lindarstand	134 to 135
,, Sport ; to frolic ; to trifle	• • •	216	Vacillata to disammaint	222
Spaced		188	Vamich on maint	198
Compad. As	• • •	217-		
	***		Verbs, and inflection of the verb to ed Verb to be	
,, Spread, daub or smear	• • •	223		95 to 99
,, Stab	• • •	205	To Violate a law or regulation	22)
,, Stand	***	131 to 132	,, Wait	195
,, Steal		188	,, Water (as a garden)	'221
", Step upon		193	,, Waste, to squander	199
,, Stick; to adhere	• • • •	169	,, Wash	151 to 152
,, Stick (in the ground, as a flag,	§.c.)	197	,, Wear	189
,, Stir; to agitate		209	,, Weave	188
,, Stop		194	,, Weigh	198
,, Strain; to filter		221	,, Welcome a visitor	196
,, Strike ; to chastise		144 to 146	Wet · wot	204
,, String (as cash)		218	Win	190
,, Strive		189	Wine	152 to 153
,, Stultify		222	Worship	194
Swear	•••	188	Wrangle	206
Sween	• • •		Write	
Swim	***	149	,, WILL	150
,, Take	• • •	189	,, Yield; to give place to	216
,, I also	***	189		



中西譯語妙法序

過 其 也 之 余 圓 難 深 四 云 云 我 我 機 余 天 國 吃 吃 舉 著 用 人 中 此 云 此 也 ----也 伊 事 書 國 居 語 云 吃 以 使 中 伊 概 析 學 西 或 言 之 吃 其 者 國 之 易 語 彼 餘 1: 對 云 也 倬 知 海 吃 剔 A. 學 譯 事 正 者 成 成 + 皆 言 可 書 書 有 也 余 有 中 五 ----見 隅 云 正 學 年 言 要 學 = 西 矣 吃 西 語 未 反 於 語 未 之 來 如 上 者 吃 過 云 妙 海 去 吃 也 用 法 土 彼 云 書 云 意 語 要 學 習 吃 此 取 習 過 吃 之 貫 可 恒 云 以 已 通 久 苦 吃 類 知 吃 創

易 同 以 此 治 成 易 年 學 用 + + 學 海 月 成 美. + 滴 國 語 用 駐 刨 1 可 海 為 副 洋 總 商 領 司 事 事 官 獲 晏 益 瑪 生 太 財 自 矣 序 而 西 人

皆

同

也

推

之

云

用

云

做

云

來

云

去

皆

然

故

以

此

書

學

西

語

易

學

易

郑

亦

刨

可

推

卽

可

悟

云

着

云

要

着

云

着

過

云

我

着

云

伊

着

於

西

語

只

易

字

餘

字

西

語

下

西

國

音

下

爲

中

國

國

諦

右

為

中

國

語

中

國

之

音

下

乃

中

國

字

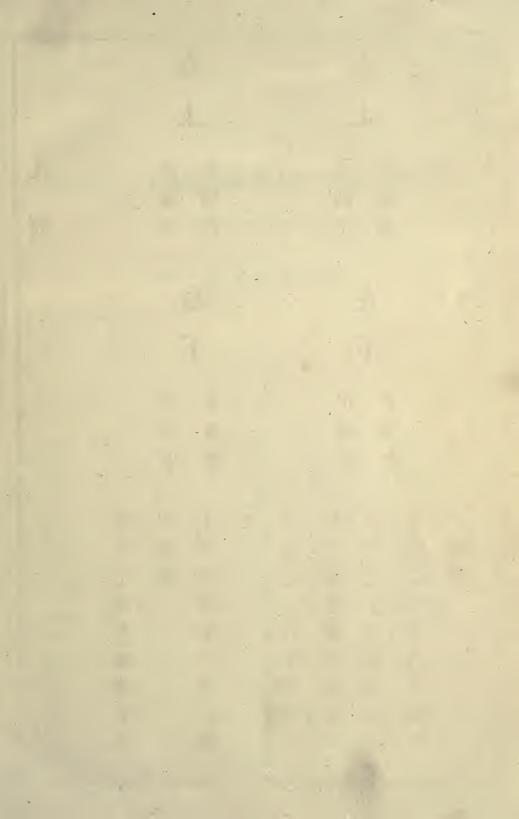
西

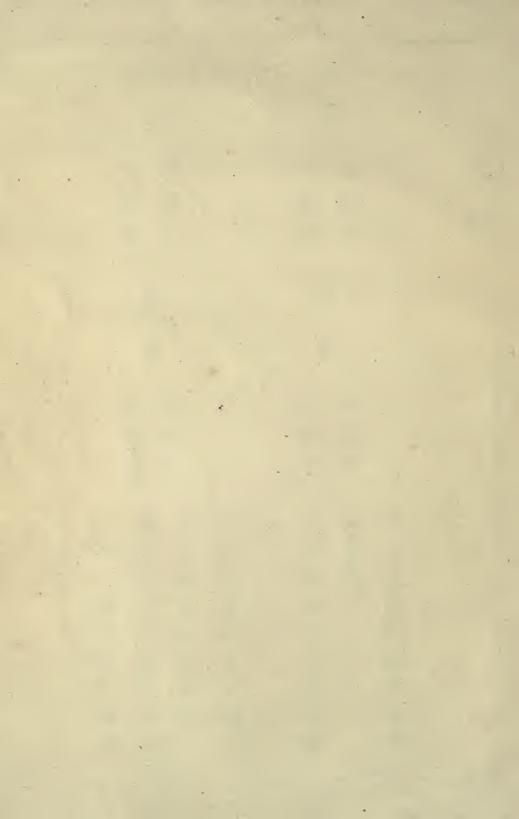
字

譯

出

凡例





FIRST LESSONS IN CHINESE.

NUMERALS.

+

ENGLISH.

CHINESE

1. One. I. yih. 魂 2. Two. II. nye 3. Three, III. sä n 脫里 4. Four. IV. sz) 福 四 5. Five. V. eng 勿愛夫 无 6. Six. VI. lōh 昔个司 7. Seven. VII. ch'ih 失文 七 8. Eight. VIII. păh 哀脫 9. Nine. IX. Kieu 乃因 九 10. Ten. X. seh

蘊

2
11. Eleven. XI. 以來文
12. Twelve. XII. 土哀而
13. Thirteen. XIII. 脱丁
14. Fourteen. XIV. 福丁
15. Fifteen. XV. 勿夫丁
16. Sixteen. XVI.

昔司丁 17. Seventeen. XVII. 失文丁

18. Eighteen. XVIII. 哀丁

19. Nineteen. XIX. 乃瓦丁

20. Twenty. XX. 段渾荅

21. Twenty one. XXI. 段准苔魂

22. Twenty two. XXII. 段遛答多

23. Twenty three. XXIII. 段渾荅脫里

24. Twenty four. XXIV. 段准苔福

25. Twenty five. XXV. 段渾苔勿富

26. Twenty six. XXVI. 段荅昔个司 seh yih

seh nye

seh săn

seh sz⁾ 十四

sō-ng 十五

seh lōh 十六

seh ch'ih 十七

seh păh 十八

seh 'kieu 十九

nyăr)

nyă" ih 廿一

nyăⁿ nye⁾ 廿二

nyăⁿ săⁿ 廿三

nyăⁿ sz⁾ 廿四

nya)-'ng 廿五

nyăⁿ lōh 廿六

27. Twenty seven. XXVII. 段渾荅失文	nyă ⁿ ch'ih 廿七
28. Twenty eight. XXVIII. 段渾荅哀脫	nyă ⁿ păh 一廿八
29. Twenty nine, XXIX. 段准荅乃因	nyă ^{n) (} kieu 廿 九
30. Thirty. XXX. 脱苔	să ⁿ seh = +
40. Forty. XL. 福凹苔	sz seh
50. Fifty. L. 勿夫荅	ng-seh ∄. +
60. Sixty. LX. 昔司荅	lōh-seh
70. Seventy. LXX. 失文答	六十 ch'ih-seh
80. Eighty. LXXX.	七十 păh-seh
京股 90. Ninety. XC.	八十 ^{kieu-seh}
乃因答 100. One hundred. C.	九十 yih pāh
魂亨奪哀 101. One hundred and one.	一百 CI. yih päh ling yih
魂亨奪哀障伍魂 102. One hundred and two.	一百零一 CII. yih päh ling nye
魂亨奪哀障阻多 103. One hundred and three.	一百零二 CIII. yih päh ling san
魂亨奪哀晻阷荅里 104. One hundred and four.	一百客三 CIV. yih päh ling sz)
魂亨奪哀障阻福	一百零四 CV. yih päh ling 'ng
魂亨奪哀晻阷勿夫	一百零五

106. One hundred and six. CVI. yih päh ling lõh 魂 亨 奪 哀 俺 匠 昔 个 司 一 百 零 六

108. One hundred and eight. CVIII. yih päh ling påh 魂亨奪哀降 压 京 脫 — 百 零 八

109. One hundred and nine. CIX. yih päh ling kieu. 魂亨奪哀障旺乃因 — 百零九

110. One hundred and ten. CX. yih päh seh 通享奪哀降压丁 — 百十

111. One hundred and eleven. CXI. yih päh seh yih 魂亨奪哀晻压以來文 —百十一

200. Two hundred. CC. 多亨奪哀

300. Three hundred. CCC. 脫里亨奪哀

400. Four hundred. CCCC. *福亨奪哀

500. Five hundred. D. 勿挨哀亨奪哀

600. Six hundred. DC. 昔个司亨奪哀

700. Seven hundred. DCC. 失文亨奪哀

800. Eight hundred. DCCC. 哀脫亨奪哀

900. Nine hundred. DCCCC. 乃因亨奪哀

1000. One thousand. M. 莼 韜山 压

1001. One thousand and one. 魂韜山陆障陆魂

nye⁾ päh 二百

săⁿ päh 三百

sz⁾ päh 四百

'ng päh 开. 百

lōh pāh 六百

ch'ih päh 七百

păh päh 八百

kieu päh 九百

yih ch'ieⁿ 一千

yih ch'ieⁿ ling ling yih, &c. 一千零零一 2000. Two thousand.

多韜山陆

5000. Five thousand.

勿夫韜山陆

10,000. Ten thousand.

聽叨山匠

20,000. Twenty thousand.

叚渾荅叨山陆

50,000. Fifty thousand.

勿夫脫叨山陆

100,000. One hundred thousand.

魂亨奪哀叨山旺

500,000. Five hundred thousand. 勿挨哀亨奪哀叨山陆

900,000. Nine hundred thousand. 乃因亨奪哀叨山际

1,000,000. One mil-lion

魂密而因

nye ch'ien

二千

'ng ch'ie"

五千

yih măn)

一萬

nye măⁿ⁾

二萬

'ng măn

五萬

seh mă")

十萬

'ng seh măn'

五十萬

'kieu seh măn'
九十萬

yih päh mäⁿ⁾ 一百萬

CLASSIFIERS.

In spoken Chinese, the force of the articles "a" or "an" and "the" is expressed by the numeral — (yih). All nouns take a word between the article and the noun, which may be denominated a classifier, as each of these different words denotes a class of objects. It is highly desirable that every student of the spoken language, should, at the commencement of his studies, become thoroughly acquainted with these classifiers, and the class of objects denoted by each; for, a correct use of the classifiers, will greatly facilitate communication with the Chinese. If a correct classifier be used before a word, it often leads to the meaning of that word, even if it be incorrectly pronounced. It must be borne in mind, however, that in Chinese, as well as in other languages, there are exceptions to all rules. A few nouns take two different classifiers.

FIRST CLASSIFIER A (kuh).

A man 哀蠻旺

A woman 哀華蠻压

An unmarried woman 哀溝兒

A son 哀孫

A daughter 哀刀得

A friend 哀勿來压

A mandarin 哀蠻特臨

A soldier 哀沙兒求

A native 哀乃的夫 yih kuh nyung 一个人

yih kuh nyü nyung 一个女人

yih kuh siau⁾ 'tsia 一个小姐

yih kuh ur-^ctsz 一个兒子

yih kuh nö⁾
一个因

yih kuh päng 'yeu 一个朋友

yih kuh kwé foo 一个官府

yih kuh ping-ting 一个兵工

yih kuh 'pung'-de nyung 一个本地人 A servant 哀收兒文鉄

A sedan cooly 哀歌立

The sun 第 孫

The moon 第蒙旺

A star 哀司帶兒

The body 哀暴敵

A head 哀海疉

A face 哀勿哀司

A heart 哀哈兒脫

A nose 哀拿士

A doorway 哀疉凹兒為

A cannon 哀鉛拿匠

A battery 哀拔得來

A bottle 哀卜得兒

A hat, cap, or bonnet 哀瞎脫 夾潑 包饪納脫

A stove 哀司疊凹浮 yih kuh yoong³ nyung 一个用人

yih kuh djau' păn 一个轎班

yih kuh nyih-deu 一个日頭

yih kuh nyöh 一个月

yih kuh sing 一个星

yih kuh sung 't'e 一个身體

yih kuh °teu· 一个頭

yih kuh meⁿ⁾ k'oong 一个面孔

yih kuh sing

yih kuh pih-deu 一个鼻頭

yih kuh mung-^ck'eu 一个門口

yih kuh p'au'.

yih kuh p'au' dé 一个砲台

yih kuh poo-le ping 一个玻璃瓶

yih kuh mau⁾-'tsz 一个帽子

yih kuh hoo-loo 一个火爐 A grate 哀箭來脫

A dollar 哀大 拉

A cash 哀監吁

A loaf 哀羅夫

A cake 哀蓋咳

A biscuit 哀別司吉脫

A buddhist priest 哀菩敵司潑里司脫

A nun 哀嫩匠

A tauist priest 哀韜會司潑里司脫

A grave mound 哀鴿來扶

An egg **阵** 压哀咳

A scholar 哀司各拉

A merchant 哀墨腔压脫

A farmer. 哀法挨陌

A carpenter 哀加本特

A mason 哀每生 yih kuh hoo-k'ong'
一个火坑

yih kuh yäng deⁿ 一个洋錢

yih kuh dōng-deⁿ
一个銅錢

yih kuh main-deu 一个饅頭

yih kuh ke-tăⁿ kau 一个鷄蛋糕

yih kuh t'ăh-^cping 一个锅餅

yih kuh 'oo-zong' 一个和尚

yih kuh nye-koo 一个足姑

yih kuh tau⁾-zz 一个道士

yih kuh vung săn 一个坟山

yih kuh 'tă" >

yih kuh tōh-sü-nyung 一个讀書人

yih kuh säng-e nyung 一个生意人

yih kuh tsoong-deⁿ nyung 一个種田人

yih kuh mōh-ziāng 一个木匠

yih kuh nye sz-ziäng 一个泥水匠 A painter 哀 叛特

A tailor 哀 推勞

A stone mason 哀 司朶旺 每生

A horse boy 哀 好兒司 保亥

A table boy 哀 推字兒 保亥 yih kuh ch'ih-z-äng 一个 添匠

yih kuh sé-voong 一 个 裁縫

yih kuh säh-ziäng 一个石匠

yih kuh mo-foo 一个馬夫

yih kuh se-tsé
一 个細者

Second Classifier, \mathfrak{E} (tsäh), denotes all animals, fowls, birds, and insects; also all articles of furnitre having feet or legs, or resting on a base; also vessels, boats, &c.

An elephant 唵伍 哀立分

A camel 哀 鉛姆末兒

A lion 京 臘哀盎

A tiger 哀 太溝

A cow 哀 可乎

A water buffalo 京話得 百勿勞

A deer 京 地兒

A sheep 哀 希潑

A goat 哀 高乎脫

A hog 哀 好刻 yih tsäh 'siäng
一 只 象

yih tsäh loh-doo 一 只 駱駝

yih tsäh sz-^ctsz 一 只 獅子

yih tsäh lau⁾-Choo 一 只 老虎

yih tsäh nyeu 一只牛

yih tsäh sz-nyeu

一只水牛

yih tsäh lõh 一 只應

yih tsäh yäng 一只羊

yih tsäh săn-yäng 一 只 山羊

yih tsäh tsz-loo 一 只猪獹 A dog 哀陶刻

A cat 哀 夾脫

A wild cat 哀 外兒 夾脫

A rat 哀 兒押脫

A hare 哀 哈哀鷗

A mule 哀滅乎兒

A donkey 哀 堂鴿

A fox 哀 勿惡个司

A wolf 哀華而夫

A squirrel 哀 司骨兒垃而

A weasel 京何以色而

A fowl 京 法凹乎兒

A pheasant 哀 勿山旺脫

A duck 京 得克

A goose 哀 哥司

A turkey · 哀 鬥鷄

yih tsäh keu 一只狗

yih tsäh mau 一只猫

yih tsäh ya²-mau 一 只 野猫

yih tsäh lau^{2-(tsz} 一只老鼠

yih tsäh t'oo'-'tsz 一只 鬼子

yih tsäh loo-^ctsz 一只 原子

yih tsäh le-^Ctsz 一 只騾子

yih tsäh 'oo-le 一 只狐狸

yih tsäh za-long 一只豺狼

yih tsäh soong-^ctsz 一只 松鼠

yih tsäh wong-long 一只 黃狼

yih tsäh kee 一只鷄

yih tsäh ya⁾-kee 一只野鷄

yih tsäh ăh 一只鴨

yih tsäh ngoo

一只鵝

yih tsäh teu'-kee 一只門鶏 A bird 哀 褒兒脫

A snipe 哀 司奈以潑

A quail 哀歸而

A crow 哀 克勞乎

A magpie 哀慢八

A hawk 哀 好克

A minor 哀 慢拿

A sparrow 京 司八兒勞

A swallow 哀 沙挨勞

A pigeon 哀 必禽

A dove 哀頭夫

A crab 哀 哭兒藍字

A butterfly 哀 柏得勿來

A bee 哀 皮

A musquito 哀 墨司几杂

A wasp 哀 話司潑 yih tsäh ^Ctiau 一只鳥

yih tsāh tsōh-kee 一只竹鷄

yih tsäh én-dsung 一 只 鶴屯

yih tsäh lau⁾-au
一只老鴉

yih tsäh au-tsiäh 一只强雀

yih tsäh yung 一只鷹

yih tsäh päh-kwung 一只百哥

yih tsäh mo-tsiäng 一只麻雀

yih tsäh yeⁿ-tsz 一只燕子

yih tsäh keh-tsz 一只鴿子

yih tsäh peh-koo 一只享哥

yih tsäh ha 一只蟹

yih tsäh oo-'dih
一只蝴蝶

yih tsäh mih-foong

一只 蜜蜂

yih tsäh mung-tsz 一 只 蚊子

yih tsäh oc-foong 一只胡蜂 A table 哀 推字羅

A chair 哀 牽鴨兒

A stool 哀 司多而

A chest of drawers 哀 牽哀司 凹夫 特老兒

A drawer 哀 特老兒

A trunk or box 哀 說輪克 凹而 包个 司

A small box 哀 司毛而 包个司

A bed 哀 信特

A couch 哀 可歉

A wash hand table 哀 華吸 壗匠 推字羅

A dining table 哀 淡嚀 推字羅

An office desk **施**匠 凹勿司 疊司个

A bucket, tub, or cask 哀 柏鴿脫 特白 凹 夾色个

A water kong 京華得缸

A shoe of svcee 哀靴 凹夫 賽西

A hand 哀 喊阻脫 yih tsäh té-tsz 一只 枱子

yih tsäh yii²-tsz . 一 只 椅子

yih tsäh ngeh-tsz 一只 杌子

yih tsäh ts'en dé 一 只 抽枱

yih tsäh ts'eu-t'e 一只抽梯

yih tsäh siäng-tsz 一 只 箱子

yih tsäh ăh-tsz 一只匣子

yih tsäh zong 一 只床

yih tsäh me-doo-tăh 一 只 爾陀楊

yih tsäh k'a meⁿ té-'tsz 一只楷面檯子

yih tsäh sia³-zz-dé 一只寫字檯

yih tsäh dōng 一只桶

yih tsäh sz²-kong 一只 水缸

yih tsäh nyö cpan

一只元蠻

yih tsäh Seu
一只手

A foot and lower leg 哀富脫障旺 羅候來及

A finger 哀 非阻辩

An ear 哀 **匹衣**侯

A wash bowl 哀華吸 巴而

A plate 哀字來脫

A dish 哀滴歇

A saucer 哀少收

A cup 哀革潑

A glass 哀个藍司

A wine glass 京 還阻 个藍司

A cooking stove 哀 國京 司杂

A clock 哀 克落克

A watch 哀 劃歉

A well 哀委而

A basket 哀 信司鴿脫

A vessel or boat. 哀佛失而 凹而 扒脫 yih tsäh kiäh 一 只 脚

yih tsäh tsih-deu 一 只 指頭

yih tsäh nye^{2-c}too

yih tsäh me''-bung 一只面盆

yih tsäh pung-^{Ctsz}

yih tsäh tsäng pung-^Ctsz 一 只 長 盆子

yih tsäh tso pung-Ctsz 一 只 茶 盆子

yih tsäh pé-^ctsz 一只杯子

yih tsäh poc-le pé-cisz 一只玻璃 杯子

yih tsäh tsieu⁾ 'pé 一只酒杯

yih tsäh t'ih-tsau' 一 只 鉄灶

yih tsäh sz⁾-ming-tsoong 一只自鳴鐘

yih tsäh pian 一 只 表

yih tsäh 'tsing 一只并

yih tsäh lä¹

一只籃

yih tsäh zé¹ 一只船 A nail 哀 乃而

An apple 阿胚 阿北而

An orange 阿旺 凹臨乞

A peach 哀 比乞

A pear 哀 彼兒

One (of this class)

yih tsäh 'ting 一只丁

yih tsäh hwō-ng 一只花紅

yih tsäh kiŭh-^ctsz 一只稿子

yih tsäh tau-^ctsz 一只 桃子

yih tsäh säng-le 一只 生梨

yih tsäh 一 只

THRID CLASSIFIER, ('po). DENOTES TOOLS, INSTRUMENTS OR ARTICLES USED IN THE HAND TOOLS, &c., As:

A knife or sword 哀 奈夫 凹而 沙兒特

A fork 京 法凹兒克

A spoon 哀 司布翁

A hammer 京 遠畝

A file 哀 番兒

An ax 阿阳 鴨个司

A saw 哀 燒

A chisel 哀 七拾而

A pair of scissors 哀 八而 凹夫 昔曹司 yih 'po tau
一把 刀

yih 'po ts'o
一把 叉

yih 'po ts'au
一把 抄

yih 'po long-deu 一把 粮頭

yih 'po ts'oo-tau

一把 挫刀

yih 'po foo'-deu 一把 斧頭

yih 'po ké-'tsz 一把 鋸子

yih 'po soh-'tsz 一把 鑿子

yih 'po tseⁿ⁾-tau 一把 剪刀 A pair of tongs 哀 八而 凹夫 湯阪司 yih 'po hoo-'tseⁿ
一把 火剪

A chair 京 牽匣 yih 'po yü-'tsz 一把 椅子

A fan 哀番匠 yih 'po sén)-(tsz 一把扇子

A lock 哀 落克 yih 'po 'soo 一把鎖

A key 哀鷄 yih 'po ya-dsz 一把 鑰匙

A broom 哀 薄羅姆 yih 'po sau'-'tseu 一把 掃帚

A tea pot 京低保脫 yih 'po tso-oo 一把茶壺

A kettle 哀 偽特而 yih 'po k'ă'-oo 一把鉛壺

An umbrella 唵匠 挨姆字兒拉

yih 'po să''
一把傘

One (or a handfull)

yih 'po 一把

FOURTH CLASSIFIER, (kiau), DENOTES OBJECTS LONG AND WINDING OR LIMBER, AS:

yih tiau kong 一條江

A river or large stream 京 市浮

yih tiau oo 一條河

A creek or canal 哀 克里克 凹而 克乃而

yih tiau päng 一條浜

A ditch 哀 滴歉

yih tiau keu 一條溝

A covered sewer 哀 蘇候 yih tiau yung-keu 一條陰溝 An open sewer or drain **吨伍 啞本 蘇侯**

A f bridge 哀 字兒立歉

A road 哀 兒路特

A street 哀 司特里脫

An alley 障 阻鴨立

A rope 哀 兒啞朴

A tape cr ribbon 哀 推潑 凹而 兒立傍

A strip of matting 哀 司說力朴 凹夫 襪丁

A quilt or blanket 京 奎而脫 凹而 字蘭鴒脫

A mattress 哀 襪特來司

A sheet 哀 希脫

A carpet 哀 加不脫

A pair of pants 哀 八而 凹夫 撥阷司

A towel 哀 叨為而

A dragon 哀 奪來根 yih tiau yäng-keu 一條陽溝

yih tiau djau 一條橋

yih tiau loo' 一條路

yih tiau ka 一條街

yih tiau loong³-dong 一條 供堂

yih tiau sung 一條繩

yih tiau tá) 一條帶

yih tiau sih 一條席

yih tiau pe²-deu 一條被頭

yih tiau nyōh-'tsz 一條 褥子

yih tiau tăn-Cpe 一條單被

yih tiau mau-tăⁿ 一條 毛單

yih tiau k'oo'-'tsz 一條 袴子

yih tiau kiö '-deu

一條 絹頭

yih tiau seu⁾-kiung 一條 手巾

yih tiau loong 一條 龍 A fish 京 勿希
A snake 京 司男个
An eel
唵匠 衣而

A bar of iron 哀 罷 凹夫 哀兒侖

A gold bar 哀 哥而 罷

One's life 哀 拉以夫

One (of this class)

yih tiau ng 一條魚

yih tiau so 一條蛇

yih tiau mé-le 一條鰻鯬

yih tiau t'ih-tiau 一條鉄條

yih tiau kiung-diau 一條金條

yih tiau sing-ming'

一條性命

yih tiau 一條

Fifth Classifier, R (kung), denotes objects long and usually stiff, as:

A stick of timber 哀 司跌克 啞 頁划特

A bamboo 哀 爿姆蒲

A ratan 哀 兒鴨丹陌

A cane or stick 哀 坎阵 凹而 司滴克

A boat's mast 哀 耙脫 蠻司脫

A straw 哀 司奪老 一根木頭
yih kung mau-tsōh
一根竹頭

yih kung möh-deu

yih kung tung 一根籐

yih kung 'pong 一根棒

yih kung siäng-^ctsz 一根 槽子

yih kung 'ts'au 一根草

A stem, or stalk (of plants) yih kung käng 哀 司耽姆 凹而 司刀克 — 根 梗

A rope 哀 兒啞潑 yih kung sung 一根繩 A thread 哀 脫來特 yih kung seⁿ) 一根線

SIXTH CLASSIFIER X, ('pung), DENOTES BOOKS, VOLUMES, AS:

A volume, a book 哀 薄克 yih 'pung sû 一 本書

An account book 障阻 鴨揩乎脫 薄克 yih 'pung tsäng'-boo

一本帳簿

A small blank book 哀 司毛而 百藍个 薄克 yih 'pung boo'-'tsz

一 本 簿 子

SEVENTH CLASSIFIER, $\frac{2}{H}$ ('boo), DENOTES ENTIRE WORKS OF ONE OR MORE VOLUMES, AS:

A work of one, or more volumes 哀 活厄克

yih boo sû
一部書

EIGHTH CLASSIFIER, (dsû), DENOTLS MASSIVE OBJECTS, AS:

A mountain 哀 芒丹匠 yih dsŵ să* 一座山

A city 哀 昔敵 yih dsû' sung 一座城

A temple 哀 貪不而

yih dsû' miau' 一座頭

A house 哀 好乎司

yih dsû⁾ vong-^(tsz) 一座 房子

A two story

yih dsû' leu 一座樓

A two story house 京 土 司土來 好乎司

yih dsû' t'ăh 一座 塔

A pagoda 哀 不古特

yih dsû'

One (of this class)

一座

魂

Ninth Classifier, \mathcal{X} (p'ih) denotes whole pieces of goods, as:

A piece of cloth 哀 比司 凹夫 咳咾司

yih p'ih 'poo' 一 正 布

A piece of broad cloth yih p'ih too-loo-nye 哀 比司 凹夫 字老特 咳咾司 一 疋 哆 囉 呢

			silk 昔而克	yih p'ih tseu 一 疋 紬
A 哀	piece 比司	of 凹夫	satin 殺荅 陌	yih p'ih dö ⁿ -'tsz 一正緞子
			velvet 佛而佛脫	yih p'ih nyoong 一 疋 絨
			shirting 休丁	yih p'ih yäng-'poo' 一 疋 洋 布
			drilling 掘兒臨	yih p'ih sia-vung 'poo' 一 疋 斜紋 布
A 哀	piece 比司	of 凹夫	camlet 鉛姆拉苔	yih p'ih yü ^{nau} 一疋羽毛
			grass cloth 稍拉司 革老	yih p'ih mo-poo' 一 疋 麻 布
			white shirting 灰脱 休丁	yih p'ih piau-päh poo' 一疋漂泊布
A	piece	of	long ells	yih p'ih pih-ke

ELEVENTH CLASSEIER, L, (p'ih), DENOTES HORSES, AS:

A horse 哀 好兒司

A mule

京 米 手 而 yih p'ih 'mo 一匹馬。

yih p'ih loo-'tsz 一 匹 馿子

TWELVIH CLASSIFIES, 1, (kw'e), DENOTES SLICES OR PORTIONS OF THINGS, AS:

A piece of wood 京 比司 凹夫 華持 yih kw w mōh-deu 一塊 木頭

A slab, a piece of stone yih kw säh-den 哀司臘潑哀比司凹夫司杂旺一 塊 石頭

哀比司 凹夫 郎 哀而司 一 疋 嗶 吱

A board 哀 耙兒特 yih kwé spăn 一塊板

A slice of meat 哀司臘司 凹夫 米脫 yih kw'é nyōh 一塊肉

vih kw'é main-doo slice of bread 司臘司 凹夫 字來特 塊 饅頭 piece of vih kw'é te-be land 塊地皮 比司 凹夫 藍匠特 yih kw'é poo-le pane of glass 塊玻璃 盤匠 凹夫 革臘司 yih kw'e yang-de" dollar 洋錢 哀 大拉 塊 A brick vih kw'e lõh-tsé 孛兒立咳 確磚 塊 bit of cloth vih kw'e 'poo' 別脫 凹夫 咳咾司 塊 vih kw'e nyung-ctsz bit of silver, &c.

THIRTEENTH CLASSIFIER, 市员 (fōh), DENOTES PAINTINGS, OR ENGRAVINGS, &c., AS:

A painting, or engraving 哀 盤叮 障阻 辯來肥阻

A chart, or map 哀 楷兒脫 凹而 襪潑

哀 別脫 凹夫 昔而浮

yih fōh wō' 一幅畫

yih foh te²-le-doo
一幅地理圖

Fourteenth, Classifier, $\overline{\beta}$ (se^n), denotes broad objects, as:

A door 京 徒歐 yih séⁿ⁾ mung 一扇門

A window 哀 肥旺徒 yih séⁿ⁾ ts'ong 一扇 窗

A screen 哀 司葛臨 yih séⁿ⁾ ping-foong 一扇屏風

A fixed screen 哀 弗—个司 司募臨

yih séⁿ ping-mung 一扇 屏門

A sail 哀 衰而 yih sén, cpoong 一扇 篷

FIFTEENTH CLASSIFIER, T (dzung), DENOTES MACHINERY, AS:

A steam engine 哀 司底姆 唵匹勤 yih dzung hoo-lung 一乘火輪 A mill 哀 密而

A loom 哀 羅姆

A carriage 哀 軋兒來乞

A rail road carriage 哀 兒來而 緑特 軋兒來乞

A flight of stairs, 哀福來脫四夫司歹而司 or ladder 四而臘頭 yih dzung moo,-'tsz 一乘磨子

yih dzung 'poo'-ke 一乘 布機

yih dzung mo-ts'o 一乘馬車

yih dzung hoo-lung, 'ts'o-tsz 一乘火輪車子

yih dzung 'oo-t'e 一乘扶梯

The steps of a door 徒 司堆潑司 凹夫 哀 徒而 An irrigating machine 唵匠 一兒來蓋丁 沒希陌

yih dzung tăh-boo' 一乘踏步
yih dzung sz'-ts'o
一乘水車

SIXTEENTH CLASSIFIER, JE (ting).

A sedan chair 哀 西單旺 牽 曷

A hat 哀 瞎荅

An umbrella 障压 挨姆字兒拉 yih ting djau)-(tsz 一頂轎子

yih ting mau⁾-'tsz 一頂帽子

yih ting săⁿ⁾
一項傘

SEVENTEENTII CLASSIFIER, (we), A TERM OF RESPECT.

A visitor, a customer 哀 佛拾到 哀 克司當牟

A teacher 哀 梯乞歐

A doctor 哀 鐸刀兒

An unmarried woman 唵伍 厄伍蠻兒來 華蠻伍 yih wé k'äh-nyung 一位 客人

yih wé seen-sang 一位先生

yih wé' long-tsoong 一位 郎中

yih wé siau' 'tsia 一位小姐 A friend 京 勿兒臨特 yih wé' pang-'yeu 一位朋友

Eighteenth Classifier, 🎉 (tsäng), denotes sheets of paper.

A sheet of paper 哀 希脫 凹夫 彼百

yih tsäng 'tsz 一 張 紙

A news paper 哀 你乎司 彼百 yih tsäng sing-vung-^{Ctsz} 一張新聞紙

A proclamation 京 卜兒落克拉每喧阻

yih tsăng kau-zz⁾ 一張告示

Nineteenth Classifier, $\stackrel{\rightarrow}{\nearrow}$ $(b\check{\alpha}^n)$, denotes firms, shops, &c.,

A firm 哀 否姆 yih băn 'ong 一 爿 行

A foreign firm 京勿凹兒恩 否姆 yih băn yäng 'ong 一 爿 洋 行

A shop 哀 歇惡潑 yih băn ten) 一 爿店

A shop of foreign goods yih băⁿ yäng-hoo teⁿ 哀 歇惡潑凹夫勿凹兒恩個慈一 爿 洋 貨 店

A pawn broker 哀 保旺 薄兒祿溝 yih băn 'ten'-tong' 一 爿 典 當

A teal shop 哀低 歇惡潑

A silk store 哀 昔而克 司朶侯

yih băn tseu-dö ten)
一 爿 紬 級店

A wine shop 哀桓旺 歇惡潑 yih băn (tsieu ten) 一 爿 酒 店

TWENTIETH CLASSIFIER, (foo), DENOTES SETS OF THINGS, AS:

A set of buttons 哀 失脫 凹夫 栢登司 yih foo'-nyeu'-'tsz 一副鈕子

A pair bracelets 哀 配兒 字兒來司垃脫 yih foo'-tsoh-deu 一副鐲頭

of yih foo'-ch'ö set ear rings 凹夫 衣侯 兒臨司 哀 失脫 一副憲 vih foo' (ngăn-kiung) pair of spectacles 配兒 司不克万个而 一副 眼鏡 set of domino vih foo' ba 失脫 凹夫 堂末拿 一副牌 vih foo' 'teu'-'tsz of dice set 一副骰子 失脫 凹夫 大哀司 of chop set vih foo-kw'an. sticks

哀 失脫 凹夫 士惡不 司底克一 副 筷

set of tools, or yih foo' ka-säng 哀失脫 凹夫 多而司 凹而 一副傢生 instruments

saddle and bridle yih foo' mo'-ö 哀殺特而降伍特 孛兒臘特而一 副 馬 鞍

TWENTY-FIRST CLASSIFIER, **(song)**, DENOTES PAIRS, AS:

pair ofboots yih song shoo 倍兒 凹夫 薄痴 一雙靴 pair of shoes yih song 'ä-'tsz 配而 凹夫 靴司 一雙鞋子 pair of socks yih song măh 配兒 凹夫 索个司 一雙襪

of gloves pair 配兒 凹夫 掰樓司

yih song (seu-t'au) 一雙手套

TWENTY-SECOND CLASSIFIER, # (tsung), DENOTES IDOLS, AND A CANNON.

An idol (buddhist's) yih tsung veh 唵匠 鴨特兒 一尊佛 An idol yih tsung poo-săh 唯匠 鴨特兒 一尊菩薩 An idol (tauist's) yih tsung zung-dau? 唵匠 鴨特兒 一尊神道

A cannon 哀 鉛諾匠 yih tsung p'au'
一 草 砲

TWENTY-THIRD CLASSIFIER, 包 (pau), DENOTES BALES OF THINGS.

A bale of cotton 哀 信而 凹夫 客湯匠

A bale of shirting 哀 倍而 凹夫 休丁

A bundle of clothing 哀 笨得而 凹夫 哭羅庭

A bale of medicines 哀 唇而 凹夫 末敵心

A bale of tobacco 京 倍而 凹夫 杂拔可

A bale of merchandise 哀 信而 凹夫 墨腔台司

A bale of silk 哀 倍而 凹夫 昔而克

A bale of hemp 哀 信而 凹夫 酣姆潑 yih pau hwo 一包花

yih pau yang 'poo' 一 包 洋 布

yih pau e zong 一包衣裳

yih pau yäh 一包藥

yih pau yen

一 包 烟

yih pau hoo'-suh 一包貨色

yih pau sz 一包綵

yih pau mo-sz 一 包 麻 絲

TWENTY-FOURTH CLASSIFIER, 集 (k'oo), DENOTES TREES, PLANTS, &C.

A tree 哀 脫兒衣

A flowering plant 京 勿勞歐 一阵 不蘭脫

A plant of vegetables 哀 不蘭脫 凹夫 佛及推不而

A plant of wheat 京 不蘭脫 凹夫 灰衣脫

A plant of rice 京 不蘭脫 凹夫 兒坛司

A bunch of grass, &c. 京 盆乞 凹夫 搿兒鴨司

yih k'oo-sû' 一 棵 樹

yih k'oo hwo 一棵花

yih 'koo ts'e'
一棵菜

yih k'oo mäh 一棵麥

yih k'oo 'tau 一棵稻

yih k'oo 'ts'au 一棵草 TWENTY-FIFTH CLASSIFIER, III (men), DENOTES FLAT OBJECTS.

A mirror 哀 蜜兒豪

A flag 哀 勿來鴿

A gong 哀搿盎

A drum 哀 掘兒侖姆 yih meⁿ⁾ kiung)-(tsz 一面鏡子

yih meⁿ⁾ ge 一面旂

yih meⁿ⁾ kiung-loo
一面 金鑼

yih me^{n) (koo}
一面鼓

TWENTY-SIXTH CLASSIFIER, 1/2 (té), DENOTES PILES OF THINGS.

A pile of timber 哀 彼而 凹夫 丁姆坏

A pile of fuel 哀 倍而 凹夫 非以乎哀而

A pile of coal 哀 信而 凹夫 可而

A pile of brick 哀 倍而 凹夫 字兒立咳

A pile of stones 哀 信而 凹夫 司杂旺

A pile of earth 哀信而 凹夫 爾司

A pile of cloth 哀 信而 凹夫 客牢司

A pile of goods 哀 倍而 凹夫 個慈 yih té mōh-deu 一堆木頭

yih té za 一堆柴

yih té mé 一堆煤

yih té lõh-tsé
— 堆 礁 磚

yih té säh-den 一堆石頭

yih té nye 一堆泥

yih té poo' 一堆布

yih té hoo'-suh 一堆貨色

TWENTY-SEVENTH CLASSIFIER, KIR (kw'ung), DENOTES BUNDLES OF THINGS

A bundle of ratans 哀 笨得而 凹夫 兒鴨單

A bundle of rice straw 哀 笨得而 凹夫 兒哀司 司脫 yih 'kw'ung tung 一 網 籐

yih 'kw'ung tau'-za

一綑 稻柴

A bundle of wood 哀 笨得而 凹夫 划特

One bundle 魂 举得而 yih kw'ung za 一 紙 柴

yih kw'ung — 網

Twenty-eighth Classifier, 管 ('kweⁿ), denotes tubular things.

A flute 哀 勿路脫

A flageolet 京 勿來其凹垃脫

A gun 京 辩证

A pistol 哀 撇司到而

A pen 哀 半陆

A pencil 哀 半胚昔而

A foot rule 哀 福脫 兒路而

A steel yard 哀 司的而 遐特 yih (kwéⁿ⁾ tih 一 管 笛

yih kwén siau 一管篇

yih 'kwéⁿ niau'-ts'iäng 一 管 鳥 鎗

yih 'kwén seu'-ts'iang 一管手鎗

yih ^ckwéⁿ pih 一管筆

yih kwén kwin pih 一管鉛筆

yih kwén ts'äh

一管尺

yih 'kwén ts'ung 一管秤

TWENTY-NINTH CLASSIFIER, (té), DENOTES A PAIR, A BRACE. &c.

A pair of fowls 哀 配而 凹夫 勿凹而

A brace of ducks 哀 字兒哀司 凹夫 特个司

A brace of pheasants 哀 字兒哀司 凹夫 勿山阷脫

A pair of pigeons 哀 配而 凹乎 必其盎

A pair of candles 哀配而 凹夫 鉛胚特而 yih té ke 一對鷄

yih té ăh 一對鴨

yih té⁾ ya⁾-ke 一對野鷄

yih té keh- tsz 一 對 鴿子

hih té lăh-tsōh
— 對蠟燭

yih of té) lăh-dé candlesticks 哀配而 凹夫 鉛胚特而司滴克一 對 蠟枱 司

vih té foo-ch'e A husband and wife [第]开 一對夫妻 哀 黑土盆 外夫

THIRTIETH CLASSIFIER, [('k'eu),

book-case 卜克開司 哀

ward-robe 哀 華兒特兒汙字

cup-board 革潑扒特

coffin 可勿旺

well A 哀 委而 vih 'k'eu sû-dsû

口書廚

vih 'k'eu e-dsû 口衣廚

vih 'k'eu wén)-dsû 一口碗廚

yih 'k'eu quén-zé 棺材

yih k'eu tsing 一口井

THIRTY-FIRST CLASSIFIER, (dong), DENOTES CASKS, TUBS, AND BUCKETS OF THINGS, &c.

of cask wine

哀 鉛司克 凹夫 外旺

cask ' of 哀 鉛司克 凹夫 哀而

barrel of flour 哀 拔兒哀而 凹夫 勿勞候

bucket of water 帛鴿脫 凹夫 華兠 泵

keg of powder 該辯 凹夫 砲頭

cask of butter 哀 鉛司克 凹夫 百兠

'dong 'tsieu vih

桶 酒

'dong k'oo'-'tsieu vih

桶 苦酒

vih 'dong kwö-men' 桶干麵

yih 'dong 'sz 桶水

'dong hoo'-yah vih 桶火藥

'dong na'-yeu vih

桶奶油

THIRTY-SECOND, IFI (ping), DENOTES BOTTLES, OR VIOLS OF THINGS, AS:

bottle of medicine 哀 保得而 凹夫 沒笛生

yih ping yäh 一瓶藥

The Canton 「guild 提 揀匠當匠 及而脫

20			FIRS	r LESSONS	IN CHII	NESE.	
A 京	bottle 保得而		wine 還匠	yih —	ping 瓶	Ctsieu 酒	
A 哀	bottle 保得而	of 凹夫	ale 京而	yih —	ping 瓶	k'oo'-'tsieu 苦酒	
A 哀			vinegar 未你茄	yih —	ping 瓶	ts'oo'	
A 京	bottle 保得而		oil, &c. 凹哀而	yih	瓶	油	Wh to
	THIRTY-TI	HIRD CLA	SSIFTER, 箱((siäng), deno	TES BOXI	es of things.	
A 哀	box 卜 个司	of 凹夫		yih —	- 0	tsō-yih 茶葉	An U
A 哀	box 卜个司	of 凹夫	sycee 賽西	yih —		nyö- ^c pau 元寶	- No. 10
A 哀	box 卜个司	of 凹夫	dollars 大拉	yih —		yäng-de ⁿ 洋錢	
A 哀	box 卜个司	of 凹夫	materia 沒梯兒事			hoo ² -suh 貨色	0.05-20
			toys 叨哀司	yih	箱	peh-s äng-kwö 字相干	
THIR	TY-FOURTH (CLASSIFIE	R, 封 (foong), DENOTES L	ETTERS,	AND OTHER SEALED	PARCELS, AS:
-	letter 垃 쁫			yih —	foong- 封		
An [庵[]	E 哀陆的			yih —		sing)-foong 信封	
An 阿第阿		cial 一寫而	document 活句每[vung-sû 文書	
	Тнія	TY-FIFTH	CRASSIFIER,	帮 (pong),	DENOTES	A GUILD, A CLASS.	
The 提	litera	ŗv	class 克臘司	tōh-s	û pong 事	A Line	
The 是 美	merchani 某揀压的		class 正臘司	säng- 生元	e pong 意 帮		

quong'-tong pong 廣東帮 The Ningpo guild 提 甯北 及而脫

The Nanking guild 提 南京 及而脫 néⁿ-kiung pong 南京帮

The entire guild or class yih pong nyung 提哀压太兒及而脫又克臘司一帮人

THURTY-SIXTH CLASSIFIER, [1] (we), DENOTES TIMES.

One time 魂 獃暉

yih wé

 liang wé 兩 回

Three times, &c. 脱里 獃呣司

säⁿ wé 三 回

THIRTY-SEVENTH CLASSIFIER, (piau), DENOTES JOBS, &c.

A job of work 哀 橋字 凹夫 划兒克 yih p'iau' sang-weh 一票 生活

A business transaction yih p'iau' säng-e' 哀 別司內司 脫兒唵司鴨个興一 票 生意

THIRTY-EIGHTH CLASSIFIER, E (tsong), DENOTES AFFAIRS.

An affair 庵匠 鴨發侯 yih tsong sz'-t'e

一 庄 事體

This affair 敵司 鴨發侯 te tsong sz-t'e

That affair 達脫 鴨發侯 東庄事體 e tsong sz²-t⁴

Two affairs

伊庄事體

多 鴨發侯司

Tiang tsong sz)-t'e 市 事體

THIRTY-NINTH CLASSIFIER, [(dzung), DENOTES A STORY.

A three storied house 哀 脫里 司朶來 好乎司 saⁿ dzung leu 三 層 樓

A seven storied pagoda 哀 失文 司朶來 八哥大 ch'ih dzung t'ăh 七 層 塔 FORTIETH CLASSIFIER, (dsong), DENOTES THINGS PILED ONE ON TOP OF THE OTHER.

of books 哀 擺哀而 凹夫 北个司 yih dsong' sû 藏書

of paper pile 哀 擺哀而 凹夫 卑褒 yih dsong' tsz'-deu 一藏紙頭

of dollars pile 哀 擺哀而 凹夫 大拉司 yih dsong yang-den 一藏洋錢

pile of clothes 哀 擺哀而 凹夫 克羅司 yih dsong' e-zong 一藏衣裳

of plates pile 哀 擺哀而 凹夫 潑來痴 yih dsong' pung-ctsz, &c., 藏盆子

FORTY-FIRST CLASSIFIER, K ('koo), DENOTES SHARES IN BUSINESS.

One share 魂 隙哀侯 yih 'koo

— 股

of three partners săn (koo vung)-deu 哀別司內司凹夫脫里擺耨司一股一分頭

FORTY-SECOND CLASSIFIER, (kän) DENOTES ROOMS, AS:

One room

yih kăn

魂羅暉

一間

A bed room 哀 倍特 羅姆 vong-kan, vong-deu 房間 房頭

A parlor 哀 擺老

k'ăh-dong kăn 客堂間

An office 晻旺 凹勿司

sia)-zz kan 寫字間

Shroff's 率老夫司 羅姆 tsäng)-vong kăn 帳房間

Forty-third Classifier, (je^n) , denotes garments, pieces of baggage or mer-CHANDISE; ALSO AN AFFAIR, AS:

A garment 哀 茄門脫 yih jeno e-zong 一件衣裳

affair 唵匠 鴨發侯 yih jen sz'-'t'e 一件事體 This affair 敵司 鴨發侯

That affair 達脫 鴨發候

Two packages 多八監及士

Ten packages 叮 八監及士

Thirty pieces 脫荅 比衰慈 te jen sz)-Cre **芽件** 事體

e jeⁿ⁾ sz-t'e 伊件事體

「liäng jeⁿ) 兩 件

seh jeⁿ⁾ 十件

săⁿ-seh jeⁿ⁾ 三十件

Forty-fourth Classifier, \bigstar (da'), denotes rows of things.

A row of houses 哀 兒六 凹夫 好乎社司

A row 哀 兒六

A line of troops 哀 藍阷 凹夫 脫兒乎潑司

In a row, or line 一匹 哀兒六 凹而 藍匠

A row of trees 哀 兒六 凹夫 脫里司 yih da' vong-'tsz 一大 房子

yih da⁾
一大

yih da' ping 一大兵

yih da⁾ sang 一大生

yih da' sû' 一大樹 In all the foregoing, the numeral yih has been used in the sense of the definite and indefinite articles, to denote singular objects. When it is desirable to speak of more than one object of either classifier, any other numeral may be substituted for yih; but the appropriate classifier must, in all cases, be introduced after the numeral, as:

Three men 脫里 末旺

Ten eggs 挺 哀辩司

Four fowls 福乎 涤更司

Twelve swords 吐哀而 沙而此

Nine knives 難因 奈哀夫司

Two roads 多 緑此

Six sticks of wood 昔个司 司敵个司 凹夫 華特

Seven boards 失文 扒而此

Three horses 脱里 好兒賽司

Eight books 哀 卜个司

Seventeen doors 失文丁 徒兒司

Four letters 福兒 垃得司

săⁿ kuh nyung 三 个 人

seh kuh tăⁿ⁾ 十 个 蛋

sz-tsäh ke 四只鷄

seh-nyi ^cpo tau 十二把刀

'kieu 'po tau 九 把 刀

liang tiau loo⁾ 雨 條路

lōh kung mōh-deu 六根木頭

ch'ih kw'é păⁿ 七 塊 板

săⁿ p'ih 'mo 三 匹 馬

păh ^cpung sû 八 本 書

seh-ch'ih sén mung 十七扇門

sz-foong sing? 四封信

Two hundred bales of silk nye päh pau sz 多亨奪而 倍而司 凹夫 昔而克二 百 包 綵

Four hundred chests of tea sz² päh siäng tsō-yih 福兒亨奪而 七哀司 凹夫梯 四 百 箱 茶葉

Thus the learner should apply any, or all of the numerals learned in the first part of this manual to any, or all of the classifiers, until he is perfectly familiar with their use.

If the object under consideration is present, or is perfectly well understood, omit the noun and simply use the numeral and classifier. Take the above examples.

四封

Three			să ⁿ kuh
脫里	THE PERSON NAMED IN		三个
	- Carrier		
Ten 挺		rack 75	seh kuh 十个
Four			sz-tsäh
福兒			四只
Twelve			seh-nye 'po
多哀而		200	十二把
Nine	. W		kieu 'po
奈因		Ad tower	九把
Six	sticks	9 1	10 D-10
昔个司	司敵个司		lōh kung 六根
200 41	1 July 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	-2.00	-1- Tax -1- 112
Two			liäng tiau
多			兩 條
Seven		ESTRUCE	ch'ih kw'é
失文		*.	七塊
Three		2737 3	să ⁿ p'ih
脫里			三远
Eight		J. 1500	100
哀脫		49.040	păh 'pung 八 本
Seventeen	5.00		seh ch'ih sén
失文丁			十七扇
Four	15-7		sz foong

福兒

Two hundred bales 多 亨奪來 倍而司

Four hundred chests 福 亨奪來 七哀司

nye päh pau 二百包

sz päh siäng, &c. 四百箱

PERSONAL PRONOUNS.

SINGULAR NUMBER.

NOMINATIVE CASE.

POSSESSIVE CASE. OBJECTIVE CASE.

I	'ngoo	Mine	Ingoo kuk		ngoo
挨哀	我	蠻五	我 个		我
You 雨乎		Yours 妖兒司	noong' kuh 儂 个		noong ⁾ 儂
He, she, it	E	His, hers,	its. e kuh	Him, her, it.	e
海衣希一脫	伊	海士吼士	一次伊个	歇姆 吼 一脫	伊

PLURAL NUMBER.

NOMINATIVE CASE.

POSSESSIVE CASE.

OBJECTIVE CASE.

We	nye ⁾	Ours	nye' kuh	Us	nye ^x
活衣	伲	挨凹兒司	伲个	厄司	
You	na ²	Yours	na' kuh	You	na ³
雨子	/那	妖兒司	佛 个	雨乎	/那
They	e-la	Theirs	e-la kuh		e-la
抬	伊拉	抬兒司	伊拉个		伊拉

COMPOUND PERSONAL PRONOUNS, USED IN THE NOMINATIVE AND OBJECTIVE CASES.

SINGULAR NUMBER.

NOMINATIVE CASE.

OBJECTIVE CASE.

myself	'ngoo sz'-ka	Me myself	fngoo sz)-ka
襪失而夫	我 自家	米 襪 失 而 夫	我自家
		You yourself 雨乎 妖失而夫	noong' sz'-ka 儂 自家
himself 歇姆失而夫	and the last the last	He himself 海衣 歇時失而夫	e sz'-ka 伊 自家
herself	e sz ⁾ -ka	She herself	e sz'-ka
化失而夫	伊自家	希 吼失而夫	伊自家
self	e sz ⁾ -ka	It self	e sz'-ka
失而夫	伊自家	一脫 失而夫	伊自家

PLURAL NUMBER.

NOMINATIVE CASE.

OBJECTIVE CASE.

We ourselves nye sz'-ka 活衣 凹兒失而夫司 促自 家	
You yourselves na' sz'-ka 雨乎 妖兒失而夫司 佛 自 家	You yourselves na ² sz ² -ka 雨乎 妖兒失而夫司 棚 自家
	They themselves e-la sz'-ka 抬 抬瞬失而夫司 伊 粒 自 家

EXERCISES IN THE PRONOUNS WITH A VERB AND A NEGATIVE

is mine It 一脫 一士 蠻旺

It is mine not 一脫 一士 諾脫 蠻旺

My hat 蠻 瞎脫

Your house 妖兒 好乎司

It is yours 一脫 一士 妖兒司

It is not yours 一脫 一士 諾脫 妖兒司

Is it, or is it 一士 一脫 凹兒 一士 not his? 惱脫 海司

1 csz cngoo kuh 是 我 个

2 veh sz (ngoo kuh 勿是我个

ngoo kuh mau³-ctsz 我个帽子

noong kuh vong-ctsz 儂 个 房 子

sz noong) kuh 是儂个

veh sz-noong' kuh 勿是儂个

sz e 3 nye veh-sz e kuh? 是伊呢勿是伊个

It is his, or hers sz e kuh 一脫一士 海一士 凹兒 吼兒司 是 伊 个

It is not ours

一脫 一士 諾脫 凹兒司

We did not go 爲衣 敵特 諾脫 狐 促 勿 夫

veh 'sz nye' kuh 勿是伲个

nve veh 4 ch'e kuh

Ours have not yet nye kuh veh 5 zung 6 lé 凹乎兒司 瞎兒夫 諾脫 叶脱伲 个 勿 曾 來 arrived 鴨兒臘夫脫

灰兒 凹兒 妖兒司 椰 个 垃 拉吓 里

Where are yours? na kuh leh la 'a le?

Ours are on board ship nye kuh leh-la zén long 凹乎兒司 凹兒 凹压 耙特 歇潑 促 个 拉 船 上

^{1 (}Sz), the verb to be. 2 (Veh), not, no. 3 Nye, or. 4. Ch'e, to go. 5. Veh-zung, not yet. 6. Le to come.

They have not e la veh lé come 台 瞎兒夫 諾脫 克姆 伊拉勿來 They have not vet e-la veh-zung lé come 台 瞎兒夫 諾脫 葉脫 克晖 伊拉勿曾來 'te kuh sz ngoo'sz'-ka kuh These are These are my own 敵士司 凹兒 買哀 凹陌 **弟**个是我自家个 It is not your own vih sz noong' sz'-ka kuh 一脫 一士 諾脫 妖兒凹陌 勿是儂自家个 e sz⁾-ka kuh It is his, or her own sz 一脫一士海士司凹兒吼凹旺是伊自家个 nye' sz'-ka ch'e' kuh ourselves We went 伲自家 去个 為衣 桓匹脫 挨准失而司 noongo szo-ka 7 woo kuh You yourself said so 儂 自家話个 雨乎 妖失兒夫 衰特 沙 e-la sz'-ka lé kuh They came themselves 台 堪姆 抬姆失兒而無司 伊拉自家來个 You yourselves gave it me na sz -ka 8 beh (ngoo 雨乎妖失兒無司 戤夫一脫米 挪自家 撥 我

The learner should not fail to run each of the above examples through all the persons of the pronoun, both singular and plural.

INTEROGATIVE PRONOUNS

Who? sa'? Which? a le'? What? sa'? 呼 啥 忽欺 吓里 歪脫 啥

Sa (陰), in the sense of who, is applied to persons, and only when we enquire after a person or persons wholly unknown; and is almost always joined to the noun.

Who? or who is it? 呼 四兒 呼 一士 一脫 sa⁾ nyung? 啥人

Who said so? 呼 衰特 沙

sa' nyung wo' kuh? 啥人話个 Who did it? 呼 敵特 一脫

Who took it? 呼 篤克 一脫

Who brought it? 呼 字兒老脫 一脫

Who has gone? 呼 瞎士 螯匠

Who wants it? 呼 旺脫司 一脫

Who opened the door? 呼 嘎本特 提 特 原兒

Who shut the door? 呼 休脫 提 特 兒

Who came? 呼 甘姆

Who has been in? 呼 瞎士 瓶 一匠 sa'nyung 1 tsoo kuh? 啥人做个

sa' nyung 2'tăn kuh? 啥人 担 个

sa nyung tăⁿ lé kuh? 啥人担來个

sa nyung ch'e' kuh? 啥人去个

sa nyung ³ yau'kuh? 啥人要个

sa nyung 4 k mung? 啥人開門

sa nyung 5 quăn mung? 啥人關門

sa nyung lé kuh? 啥人來个

sa nyung 6 tsing⁾ lé shih kuh? 啥人進來歇人

Which, $\Pi F \equiv (a-le^3)$, is used to designate a certain number of persons or things, according to the numeral used before the classifier.

Which one? 忽歉 魂

Which book? 忽乞 北克

Which road? 忽乞 兒嗄特

Which shop? 忽乞 罅潑

Which two knives? 忽乞多那哀無司 a-le² yih kuh? 下里一个

a-le⁾ yih pung sû? 吓里一本書

a-le' yih tiau loo'? 吓里一條路

a-le' yih băn ten'? 吓里一爿店

a-le⁾ diang po tau? **吓里 兩 把 刀**

1. Tsoo, to do. 2. tan, to take 3. yau, to want. 4. k'é, to open. 5. quan, to shut. 6. tsing, to enter.

Which three tables? 忽乞 脫里 推字而司

Which vessel? 忽乞 佛失而

Which steamer? 忽乞 司底矛

Which four doors 忽乞 福兒 抬限兒司

a-le' săn tsäh té-'tsz? 「里三只枱子

a-le' yih tsäh zén? 吓里一只船

a-le' yih tsäh hoo'-lung zén 吓里一只火輪船

a-le' sz' séⁿ mung? 吓里四扇 閂

When the subject of conversation is present, or is well understood, the name or noun may be omitted, and simply use the numeral and classifier. Take the above examples.

Which one? 忽乞魂

Which road? 忽乞 兒嗄特

Which book? 忽乞 北克

Which shop?

Which two knives? 忽乞 多 那京無司

Which three tables? **忽乞 脫里 雅字兒司**

Which vessel? 忽乞 佛失而

Which steamer? 忽乞 司底矛

Which four doors? 忽乞 福兒 抬隕兒司 a-le' yih kuh? 吓里一个

a-le' yih tiau? 吓里一條

a-le' yih 'pung? 所里一本

a-le' yih băn?

吓里一爿

a-le' 'liang po? 吓里雨把

a-le' săn tsäh?

吓里三只

a-le' yih tsäh?

a-le' yih tsäh?

吓里一只

a-le² sz² séⁿ?

吓里四扇

The learner should take many similar examples from the different classifiers, both with and without the noun, using different numerals.

Sa (陰), in the sense of what, is used when the name, character, description, and wants of persons or things—and the meaning and explanation of things,—are enquired after; and usually follows a verb, and commences a sentence without a verb, as:

What name?

歪脫 男呣

What is this called? 歪以 —士 敵司 高而特

What occupation? 歪脫 惡句信興

sa⁾ ming deu? 啥名頭

'te kuh 'kiau' sa'? **劳 个 叫 啥**

sa⁾ 'ong nyih? 啥 行業

別士乃司

What do you want?

what do you want? 歪脫 多 雨乎 旺脫

What does he want?

歪脫 頭士司 海衣 旺脫

What color? 歪脫 刻老

What kind or form? 歪脫 奸阷脫 又 方姆

noong' yau' sa'?

儂要啥 e yau'sa'?

化 要 啥

noong⁾ la tsoo⁾ sa⁾? 儂 拉做啥

sa' kuh ngăn suh? sa' ngăn suh? 啥个顏色 啥,顏色

sa' kuh yäng' suh? 啥个樣式

price? What 歪脫 潑兒哀司

What o'clock? 歪脫 頃 刻牢克

What news? 歪脫 你乎司

What weight? 歪脫 委 脫

What day? 歪脫 抬

What year? 歪脫 衣由

What disease? 歪脫 滴徐時

What did you say? 歪脫 敵特 雨乎 衰

What does he say? 歪脫 頭士司 海衣 衰

At what time? 鴨脫 歪脫 單暉

一士 妖兒 凹匝凹兒哀 草 姓 啥 草 姓 name?

孛兒 男呣

What is the cause? 歪脫 一士 提 高司

What is the meaning? 歪脫 一士 提 米納旺

What is the use of it? sa' yoong-deu? 歪脫一士提雨乎司凹夫一脫啥 用頭

What place? 歪脫 不來司 sa ka den? sa ong zing? 啥價錢啥行情

ke' ten tsoong? sa zz-keu?

幾點鐘

sa' sing sih? 赔信息

sa) vung)-(liang? 啥 分 雨

sa' nyih-kiäh? 啥日 脚

sa) nven-vung? 啥年 分

sa' kuh ping'? sa' ping-t'ong? 啥个 病 啥病痛

noong' wo' kuh sa'? 儂 話个啥

e woo' sa'? 伊話啥

sa) zung kwong? 啥 辰 光

What is your honorable tsung sing's a'? tsung sing?

sa yö koo? 啥緣故

sa' ka seh? sa' e-sz? 啥解釋 啥意思

sa' oo dong? sa' tsäng hau? 啥戶堂 啥 傷化

What number? 歪脫 能胟坏

sal soo-mäh? 啥數目

Sa (論) is also used in the sense of any, and no, or none, as:

Did you say any thing? noong' wo' sa' va? 敵特 雨乎衰 庞男停 儂 話 啥 否

I did not say any thing, 'ngoo veh wo' sa'. 挨哀 敵特 諾脫 衰 庵男 停 我 勿 話 啥

Does he wish to say any thing? e yau' wo' sa' va? 頭土司海衣活歇朶衰庵男停 伊要 話 啥 否

He does not wish to say e veh yau' wo' sa. 海衣頭土司諾脫活歇杂衰伊勿要話啥 any thing. 原男 停

Have you any thing to say? noong' (yeu sa' wo'-deu va? 瞎務勿雨乎 庵男 停 杂 衰 儂 有啥話 頭 否

I have nothing to say, 'ngoo mg-sa' wo'-deu. 挨哀 瞎務勿 納厄停 杂 衰 我 瞧 啥 話 頭

Have you any pros- 'yeu sa' mong deu va? 瞎務勿雨乎 庵男 潑兒勞司 有啥 望頭 否 pect? 彼个脱

I have no pros- mg sa'mong' deu. 挨哀 瞎務勿 拿 潑兒勞司 嘸 啥 望 頭 pect, no. 彼个脫 拿

Have you any shirtings? 'yeu sa' yang-poo' va? 瞎務勿 雨乎 庵男 休丁

I have. 挨哀 瞎夫

I have none. 挨哀瞎夫 能匠 有啥洋布否

veu kuh. 有个

mg meh. 無末

Have you any money? 瞎務勿 兩乎 庵男 墨乃

Have you any em-瞎務勿 雨乎 庵男 哀压 ployment?

不勞一蠻匹脫

i have no business, 挨哀 瞎務勿 拿 必司納司 nothing. 納厄丁

Has any one been here? 瞎士司庵男 魂 皮胚 歇侯 No. 拿

Have you any plan? 瞎務勿 雨乎 庵男 字藍匠 Is there any answer? 一士司 抬兒 庵男 唵匠收

There is no answer. 抬兒 一士 拿 腌压收

Have you any other 瞎務勿 雨乎 庵男 歐頭 kind? 奸匠脫

I have no other kind. mg sa' pih yäng'. 挨哀 瞎務勿拿 歐頭奸匠脫 膴 啥 別 樣

I have nothing more 挨哀 瞎務勿 納厄丁 馬兒 to say. 杂 衰

Have you any thing to 瞎務勿 雨乎 庵男 停 朶 drink?

noong⁾ 'yeu sa⁾ nyung-'tsz va? 儂 有啥银子否 noong⁾ 'yeu sa⁾ tsoo⁾-va?

noong' (yeu sa' tsoo'-va? 儂有啥做否

mg sa' tsoo'. 無 啥 做

'yeu sa' nyung lé va? 有啥 人來否

mg sa' nyung. 庶 哈 人

(yeu sa) făh-tsuh va? 有啥法則否 (yeu sa) wé sing) va? 有啥回信否

mg sa' wé sing'. 膴 啥 回 信

'yeu sa' pih yäng' va? 有啥別樣否

mg sa' pih yäng' wo'-deu. 無 啥 別 樣 話 頭

f 哈吃否

I have nothing to eat. mg sa' ch'uh. 挨哀 瞎務勿 納厄丁 杂 意脫 阵 啥 吃

DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUNS

敵司 第个

This. te kuh.

that. 煤忒

e-kuh, as: 伊个

This man. 敵司 蠻匠

That woman. 煤忒 華譽匠

This chair. 敵司 室匣

That table. 煤忒 推字羅

This road. 敵司 兒嗄特

That house. 煤忒 好乎司

This room. 敵司 兒羅姆

That door. 煤忒 杂兒

These two doors. 提司 多 杂兒司

Those three windows. 徒嗄司 脫里 肥ा杂司

These four swords. 提司 福兒 沙兒此

Those ten boxes. 徒 間司 貪匠 卜个司

Those ten boxes of tea. e-kuk seh siäng tso-yih. 徒厦司 貪匠卜个司 凹夫低 伊个 十 箱 茶 葉

te-kuk nyung. 第个 人

e kuh nyü nyung. 伊个女 人

te po yü^{)-(tsz.} **朝把椅子**

e tsäh té-ctsz. 伊只枱子

te tiau loo? 芽"條路

e-dsû' vong-'tsz. 伊座 房子

Ste kan. 茀 間

sén) mung. 伊扇 門

te-kuh liang sén mung. **萝**个 雨 扇 門

e-kuh săn sén ts'ong. 伊个 三 扇 窗

(te-kuh sz) (po tau. 第个 四 把 刀

e-kuh seh tsäh siäng-ctsz. 伊十只箱子

Apply the above, and similar examples, to all the classifiers, with different numerals: also the following examples, in which the noun may be omitted, as in page 33.

This one. 敵司 魂

These two.

提司 多

That one. 煤式魂

Those three. 徒 順司 脫里

These five.

提司 法哀勿

Those ten. 徒嗄司 貪匠

These two pairs. 提司 多 八兒司

seven Those sets. 徒順司 失文 失此

This boat, compared with 敵司 扒脫 扛姆板脫 活一脫

(te tsäh zén, (pe-tsz) e tsäh,

kw'a). 船比之伊只 苐

Cte-kuk. 第个

te-kuk diang tsäh.

第 个 面 只

sén) 伊 扇

e-kuk săn (pung.

伊个 三

te-kuh ng kung. 第个五根.

e-kuh seh 'po. 伊个十把

te-kuh diang song.

第个 兩 雙

e-kuh ch'ih foo? 伊个七副

is that, 煤忒 一士司 法司脫

The study of the demonstrative pronouns, in connection with the different classifiers, with different numerals, will be a very profitable exercise.

INDEFINITE PRONOUNS.

All. 凹而

Many, much. 每男

Few. 非乎

Each one, every one.

衣歉魂

doong-tsoong. (applied to persons) ta'-ké'.

攏總

too-chau. 多化

Csan.

110

(applied to persons) ta-too.

大都

Whoever. 火哀浮

veh lung' sa' nyung. văⁿ ye, 凡係 勿論啥人

no matter what. veh-lung' sa', swö pen sa', veh tyü sa. What so ever, 歪脫沙哀浮又拿 韤兠 歪脫勿論 啥 隨 便啥 勿拘啥

Which 忽歉 哀浮 swö pero. 隋 便

Others. 歐頭兒司 pih-kuk.1/~ 別个

Other men. 歐頭 每肝 pih nyung. 别

Other kind. 歐頭兒 鉛一匠脫 pih yäng. 別樣

Other forms, or styles. 歐頭方姆司凹兒司担而司 pih-kuh yäng'-suh, pih yäng'. 別个 樣式 別樣

点

郎

Other places. 歐頭 潑來衰士 pih-ts'û' pih tsäng-hau. 別處 別場化

ADJECTIVES

The adjective 好 (hau) good, well, has a very wide application in Chinese. Indeed, every thing that is good, well, suitable, correct, charitable, palatable, ready &c, and in fact, every thing that suits the taste, or is agreeable to the mind, may be said to be # hau.

The converse of nearly all the above, may be expressed with equal latitude not by bad, but by not good &c 勿 好 veh hau,

Adjectives may be compared in Chinese.

The superlative may be expressed in different words; but this is regular, as:

Bad. ch'eu. Good. Chan. 古特 牌特 邱 ch'eu-ten. Chau ten. Worse. Better. 不兠 好 點 華兒司 郎 'ting hau. Worst. 'ting ch'eu. Best. 彼司脫 頂 好 華兒司脫 頂

	FIRST LESSON	S IN CHINESE.	47
Cold.	Täng.	Red.	'ōng.
可而特		兒哀特	紅
Colder.	fläng-te ⁿ .	Redder.	'ōng-te ⁿ .
可而頭	冷 點	兒哀特歐	紅 點
Coldest. 可而台司脫	Ging Täng. 項冷	Reddest. 兒哀特哀司脫	ting 'ong. 項紅
Hot.	nyih.	Blue.	lă".
霍脫	熱	字羅	
Hotter.	nyih-te ⁿ .	Bluer.	lă ⁿ - te ⁿ .
霍偷	熱 點	字羅歐	藍 縣
Hottest.	Ging nyih.	Bluest.	fing lär.
霍脫司脫	頂 熱	字羅哀司脫	頂藍
White.	päh.	Yellow.	wong.
灰脫	白	協羅	
Whiter.	päh-te ⁿ .	Yellower.	wang-te ⁿ .
灰偷	白 點	協羅歐	黄 點
Whitest.	ting päh.	Yellowest.	fting wong.
灰脫司脫	項白	協羅哀司脫	項 黄
Black.	huh.	Short.	tö.
字臘咳	黑	曉兒脫	短
Blacker.	huh-te ⁿ .	Shorter.	tö·te ⁿ .
字臘溝	黑 點	曉兒脫歐	短點
Blackest,	ting huh.	Shortest.	ting tö. 項 短
字臘該司脫	頂 黑	曉兒脫哀司脫	
Green.	lōh.	Long.	tsäng.
割兒連陌	緑		長
Greener.	lōh - te ⁿ .	Longer.	tsäng-te ⁿ .
割兒連阷歐	緑 點	即歐	長 點
Greenest.	ting lõh.	Longest.	ting tsäng.
割兒連乃司脫	項 緑	郎哀司脫	頂長

High. ch'en-ten. kau. Shallower. 高 恰而嘎歐 黜 哈哀 港 Higher. kau-ten. Shallowest. 'ting ch'en. 哈哀歐 恰而嘎哀司脫 高點 頂淺 Highest, Cting kau. Square. föng. 司乖兒 哈哀哀司脫 頂高 方 Round. Low. te. yö. 兒郎匠特 員 緑厦 低 te - ten. Old. Clau. Lower. 厦而特 老 緑厦歐 低點 Older. qau-ten. cting te. Lowest. 嗄而特歐 老點 緑嗄哀司脫 頂低 Cting Clau. Oldest. Broad. kw'eh. **嘎而抬司脫** 頂老 字兒老特 闊 eu-säng. Young. Broader: kw'eh-ten. 後生 英 孛兒特歐 闊 點 'ting; kw'eh. eu' säng-ten. Younger. Broadest. 英掰歐 後生點 字·兒老特哀司脫 闊 頂 'ting eu säng'. Youngest. Narrow. 'ăh. 頂後生 英語司脫 捺兒嗄 狹 kw'a). Fast. Narrower. ăh ten. 發司脫 快 捺兒嗄歐 狹點 kw'a) - ten. Faster. cting 'ah. Narrowest. 發司脫歐 快 嫼 捺兒嗄哀司脫 頂狹 Deep. cting kw'a. sung. Fastest. 地凝 深 發司脫司脫 頂快 Deeper. sung-ten. măn). Slow. 地潑歐 深點 慢 司而頃 Deepest. Cting sung. măn)-ten. Slower. 地潑哀司脫 頂深 司而嘎歐 慢 瓣 Shallow. Cting man.

chien

淺

恰而順

Slowest.

司而嘎歐司脫

頂

慢

	FIRST LESSON	S IN CHINESE.	49
Handsome. 遠压特色時	ch'ü'.	Light. 臘衣脫	ch'ung.
Handsomer.	ch'ü'-te ⁿ .	Lighter.	ch'ung-te ⁿ .
遠阳色時歐	趣 無	臘衣脫歐	輕 縣
Handsomest.	ting ch'ü.	Lightest.	fting ch'ung. 項 輕
墙阳色附京司	引脫 頂 趣	臘衣脫哀司脫	
Ugly.	p ⁶ 0.	Sharp.	kw'a².
尼立	怕	謔潑	快
Uglier.	p'o)-te ⁿ :	Sharper.	kw'a ² -te ⁿ .
厄立歐		謔潑歐	快 點
Ugliest.	fting p'o'. 頂 怕	Sharpest.	ting kw'a'.
厄立哀司脫		謔潑哀司脫	頂 快
Early. 跃立	ctsau.	Dull. 頭而	tung'. 鈍
Earlier.	tsau-te ⁿ .	Duller:	tung ⁾ -te ⁿ .
歐立歐	早 點	頭而歐	鈍 熙
Earliest.	· 'ting 'tsau.	Dullest.	fting tung). 項 鈍
歐立哀司脫	項 早	頭而哀司脫	
Late.	ă ⁿ .	Large.	too ³ .
來脫	晚	拉見乞	大
Later.	ă ⁿ }- te ⁿ .	Larger.	too'-te ⁿ .
來脫歐	晚 點	拉兒乞歐	大 點
Latest.	^{Cting ăⁿ.}	Largest.	fing too?.
來脫哀司脫	頂 晩	拉兒乞哀司脫	
Heavy. 吸佛	tsoong. 重	Small. 司毛而	Siau.
Heavier.	tsoong-ten.	Smaller.	'siau-te ⁿ . 小 熙
吸佛歐	重 點	司毛而歐	
Heaviest.	ting tsoong.	Smallest.	ting Siau.
吸佛哀司脫	頂重	司毛而哀司脫	頂 小

50	FIRST LESSON	S IN CHINESE.	
Sweet.	te ⁿ . 甜	Hard.	ngang'.
所未脫		哈兒特	硬
Sweeter.	te ⁿ -te ⁿ .	Harder.	ngang)-ten.
所未脫歐	甜 點	哈兒頭	硬 點
Sweetest. 所未脫哀司脫	'ting te ⁿ . 頂甜	Hardest. 哈兒抬司脫	'ting ngag'. 項 硬
Bitter.	'k'oo.	Soft.	^c nyö.
必 党	古	燒夫脫	軟
More bitter.	'k'oo-te ⁿ . 苦 點	Softer.	fnyö-te ⁿ .
麻兒 必兠		燒夫頭	軟點
Most bitter.	ting k'oo.	Softest.	ting 'nyö.
麻司 必兠	頂 苦	燒夫抬司脫	頂 軟
Thick.	e _{eu} . 厚	Smooth.	quong.
鉄咳		司磨脫士	光
Thicker.	C'en-ten. 厚 點	Smoother.	quong-te ⁿ .
鉄咳歐		司磨頭	光 點
Thickest、	ting Ceu. 項厚	Smoothest.	ting quong.
鉄該司脫		司磨脫哀司脫	頂光
Thin.	pōh.	Rough.	mau,
失阻	薄	兒厄夫	毛
Thinner.	pōh-te ⁿ .	Rougher.	mau-te ⁿ .
失 压 毆	薄 點	見厄夫歐	毛 點
Thinnest.	ting pōh.	Roughest.	ting mau.
失阵哀司脫	頂薄	兒厄夫哀司脫	頂毛
Slippery.	wăh.	Gentle.	'zé".
失立褒來) 角	近得而	善
More slippery. 麻兒失立褒來	wăh-te ⁿ .	More gentle.	'zé ⁿ -te ⁿ .
	滑點	麻兒 近得而	善 點
Most slippery.	ting wăh.	Most gentle.	ting tzén.
麻司脫 失立褒多	本項滑	麻司脫 近得而	頂善

To the second se	FIRST LESSONS	S IN CHINESE.	51
Wicked.	oh.	Dearer.	tyu'-te".
為一鴿脫	思	地兒毆	貴 點
Wickeder.	oh-te ⁿ .	Dearest.	'ting tyü'. 項 貴
為一鴿脫歐	惡 點	地兒哀司脫	
Wickedest. 為一鴿抬司脫	ting oh. 頂 惡	Level. 垃佛而	ping.
Clear.	ch ^t ing.	Light.	liäng'.
刻里侯		拉哀脫	克
Clearer.	chi'ng-te ⁿ .	Lighter,	liäng ⁾ -te ⁿ ,
刻里兒侯		拉哀党	克 點
Clearest.	ting ch'ing. 項 清	Lightest.	ting liäng).
刻里兒哀司脫		拉京歹司脫	頂亮
Muddy.	wung.	Dark.	é ⁿ)。
墨敵	渾	帶克	暗
Muddier.	wung-te ⁿ .	Darker.	én-ten.
墨敵歐	津 點	帯溝	暗無
Muddiest.	ting wung. 項 運	Darkest.	(ting &).
墨敵哀司脫		帶夾司脫	頂暗
True.	tsung.	Rich.	sé ⁿ (tsû.
屈羅		兒立乞	財主
False.	k ^c a.	Richer.	sén (tsû-te ⁿ .
法凹而司	假	兒立乞歐	財主點
Cheap.	djäng.	Richest.	'ting sé ⁿ tsû.
欺潑	强	兒立乞哀司脫	項 財主
Cheaper.	djäng-te ⁿ .	Poor.	djōng.
欺潑歐	强 無	鋪兒	
Cheapest.	ting djäng.	Poorer.	djōng-te ⁿ .
欺潑哀司脫	頂强	幼兒 毆	窮 點
Dear.	tyü ⁾ .	Poorest.	ting djöng.
地兒	貴	鋪兒哀司脫	頂寫

Wet. säh. Dry. kwö. 濕 掘兒鴨哀 干 活脫 säh-ten. Wetter. kwö-ten. Drier. 活脫毆 濕點 掘兒鴨歐 千 點 cting säh. Wettest. Driest. 'ting kwö. 活脫哀司脫 頂濕 掘兒鴨哀司脫 頂干

OF THE GENDER OF NOUNS.

I can trace but two genders in Chinese. When applied to Mankind, the masculine is indicated by 男 né and feminine by 女 nü, as ;

né nyung. man. 哀 蠻旺 男人 A' woman. nü nyung. 哀華蠻吒 女人 A male child. né nö. 哀 梅而 楷哀而特 男囝 A female nü nö. child. 哀 非梅而 楷哀而特 女团 male né siäng pong. servant. 哀 梅而 手凡匠脫 男相 幫 nü siäng pong. female servant. 哀 非梅而 手凡阮脫 女相 幫

When applied to animals, the male is indicated by young the and the female by 雄 ts'z, as:

雄牛

yoong 'mo. horse. 雄 好兒司 馬 tsz (mo. mare. 雌 馬 哀 戀候 male cow. yoong nyeu, 哀 梅而

female cow. t'sz nveu. 哀 非梅而 敲 雌 牛 cock. yoong ke. 各克 雄鷄 hen. ts'z ke. 西加五 雌鷄 A male dog. yoong keu. 哀梅而 桃介 雄 狗 dog. ts'z 'keu. female 非梅而 桃个 雌狗 ts'z yoong. Male female. and 梅而 뗴玩脫 非梅而 雌雄

OF THE PLURAL OF NOUNS.

The only way of forming the plural of nouns in Chinese, is either by prefixing a numeral indicating the number referred to, or by leaving off the numeral and classifier; in which latter case, the term is generic, as:

Mankind.	nyung.	Forks.	ts'o.
蠻压 奸压特	人	法凹兒个司	叉
Cows,	nyeu.	Books. /	sû、
敲司	牛		書
Fowls.	ke.	Horses.	c _{mo} .
勿凹而司	鶏	好兒失司	馬
Birds.	ctiau.	Dogs.	^{Ckeu} .
坏兒此		桃个司·	狗
Houses.	vong-tsz,	Geese.	ngoo.
奸乎拾司	房子	其司	鵝
Windows.	ts'ong.	Fish、	ng.
温压吃司		勿希	焦

Doors, 陀兒司 mung.

Spoons、 司北翁司 ts'au.

Knives.

tau.

Trees. 脫里司 sŵ. 樹

Or by prefixing a numeral, as:

Seven men. 失文 末旺

A hundred horses. 哀 亨奪哀 好兒司

About ten men. 哀抱脫 挺 末压

Thirty or forty bales. 脫答 凹兒 福兒答 彼而此

About a hundred. 哀抱脫 哀 亨奪哀

About a thousand. 哀抱脫 哀 叨順特

About ten thousand. 哀抱脫 挺 叨順

A half dozen. 哀 瞎夫 頭山阺

A dozen. 京 頭山旺

A dozen and a half. 哀頭山陆 障陆脫 哀 瞎夫

All men, or, men in 啞而 每旺 凹兒 末旺 一旺 general. 秦耨兒鴨而 ch'ih kuh nyung. 七 个 人

yih päh tsäh 'mo. 一百只馬

seh sû kuh nyung. 十數个人

saⁿ sz seh pau. 三四十 包

päh ^cpo. 百 把

ch'en 'po. 千 把

mău⁾ (po. 萬把

lōh kuh; lōh tsäh; lōh 'po, &c. 六个 六只 六把

seh nye' kuh; seh nye' tsäh; 十二个十二只 seh nye' 'po, &c. 十二把

seh păh kuh; seh păh tsäh, &c. 十八个 十八尺

nyung nyung; tä ké. 人 人 大概 Less than one hundred. 垃司 隱怔 魂 享奪哀

More than that. 麻兒 淺阳 達脫 veh tau³ yih päh.

勿 到 一 百
veh méⁿ yih päh,

勿 滿 一 百

veh Cha.

勿 罷

This term (veh ba) is used in reply, where the person spoken to is conscious that the amount, or number given, or communicated by the person speaking, is short of what it ought to be, as:

More than a hundred men. 麻兒 隱旺 哀 亨奪哀 末旺 veh ba' yih pah nyung.
勿罷一百人

There are more than fifty dollars. veh ba' ng-seh yäng-deⁿ. 達京 挨兒 麻兒 隱陌 勿夫答 大拉司 勿 罷 五 十 洋錢

Less than that. 垃司 隱胚 達脫 veh siau.
勿消

This term may be taken as the reverse of veh ba, or the reverse of more than necessary, or, enough.

It is not necessary for 一脫 一词 諾脫 納失衰兒哀 勿凹 so much as that.
沙墨乞鴨词達脫

veh siän seh-ké.
勿消實蓋

Less than a hundred dollars. 垃司 隱压哀 亨奪哀 大拉司

Ten catties are more than are 挺 計跌司 麻 隱旺 挨兒

necessary. 納失衰兒哀

More than a hundred. 麻兒 隱旺 哀 亨奪京

More than a thousand soldiers. 麻兒 隱胚 哀 叨順 沙而敵侯士

veh siau yih päh yäng deⁿ. 勿消一百洋錢

veh siau seh kiung &c. 勿消十動

yih päh too.

一百多

yih ch'en too ping ting. 一千 多兵 T More than five hundred chests. ng pih too séing. 麻兒 隱压 法衰失 亨奪哀 七鴨司 五百多箱 More than five hundred chests.

More than thirty rooms. 麻兒 隱 脫的 羅姆司

Near, (restricted to numbers) 你侯

Near a hundred. 你侯哀 亨奪哀

Near fifty men. 你侯 勿夫的 末旺

Near three lee. 你侯 脫里 里

One or more. 魂 凹兒 麻

A man or two. 哀蠻旺 凹兒 多

A dollar or two. 哀 大拉 凹兒 多

sän seh too kän. 三十多間

mau, as: 毛

> mau yih päh. 毛一百

mau 'ng-seh nyung. 毛 五十 人

mau san le loo, &c. 毛三里路

kwö cpo. 干 把

kwö po nyung. 干把人

kwo po yäng den. 干 把 洋錢

OF ADVEBS.

How? 哈平

How do you know? 哈乎 多 雨乎 拿

How did you know? 哈乎 敵特 雨乎 拿

How did you do it? 哈乎 敵特 雨乎 多一脫

na' nung? na hang' nung? as: 那 能 那 亨 能

noong' na' nung shau'-tuh? 儂 那 能 曉 得

noong' na' nung shäu'-tuh kuh? 儂 那能 曉得个

na nung tsoo-kuh? 那 能 做个

Now. How? 惱乎 哈乎

How now? 哈乎 偿

How shall we manange it? na'-nung tsoo' deu? 哈乎 恰而 為以 蠻ा哀乞 一脫

How can it be arranged? naj-nung tsoo' fah? 哈乎奸匠一脫皮矮兒庵匠乞特

How did he manage to 哈乎 敵特 吸以 蠻压哀乞 杂 鴿脫 一匠

> WHY? 歪哀

Why dont you come? 歪哀 桶脫 雨乎 克呣

Why did you do it? 歪哀 敵特 雨乎度 一脫

Why dont you pay it? 歪哀 桶脫 雨乎 彼 一脫

Why do you do so? 歪哀度雨乎度沙

Why is it? 歪哀 一司 一脫

> WHEN? 整灯石

When will you come? (ke-zz) lé? 歡旺 活一而 雨乎 克姆

When will you do it? (ke-zz) tsoo)? 歡匠 活一而 雨乎 度 一脫 幾時 做

năⁿ meh na)-nung? 難末那能

yén-dzé na nung? 現在 那能

那 能 做 頭

那 能 做 法

e na hang'-nang tsing' lé 伊那 亨 能 進 來 kuh? 个

wé sa'? wé sa' lau? 為啥 為啥 咾

wé sa' veh lé? 爲啥勿來

wé sa lau tsoo kuh? 爲啥姥做个

wé sa' veh foo'? 爲啥勿付

wé sa' lau tsoo' seh-ké'? 爲啥 咾 做 寶蓋

wé sa lau? 爲啥咾

ke-zz? as: 幾時

幾時 來

When did you go? 歡阻 敵特雨乎 哥

When did you do it? 歡阳 敵特 雨乎 度 一脫

How long since you came? 哈乎 郎 醒此雨乎 甘即

When is it due? 歡旺 一司 一脫 敵乎

> Now. 那凹

I want it now. 挨哀 旺脫 一脫 那凹

I dont want it now. 挨哀 動脫 旺脫 一脫 那凹

Now it is too late. 那凹一脱一司多來脫

Just now, a little 及鴨司脫 那凹 哀 立脫而 while ago, 歪哀而 哀哥

> QUICKLY. 骨革立

Go quickly. 哥骨鞠立

Come quickly. 克姆 骨革立

Do it quickly. 度一脫骨革立

Be in a hurry. 皮一阵哀吼兒立 (ké-zz) ch'e) kuh?

幾時 去 个

'ke-zz' tsoo' kuh? 幾時 做 个

lé tsz) (ke-zz) tseh? 來之幾時 者

'ke-zz' je? 'ke-zz' tau' je? 幾時期 幾時到期

yéⁿ dzéⁿ. as: 現在

yén dzé yau'. 現在要

yéⁿ dzé⁾ veh yau⁾. 現在勿要

yéⁿ déz' lé veh je'. 現在來勿及

k'ān k'ān, veh too 'ke-zz'. 鉛 鉛 勿多幾時

kw'a'-ten, au-saw', as: 快點豪燥

kw'a'-ten ch'e'.

快點去

kw'a⁾-teⁿ lé. 快點來

au-sau', au-sau' ten, kw'a'-ten. 豪燥 豪燥點 快點 ONLY. 四压立

Only these two kinds. 凹阻立 提司 多奸阻此

Only small ones. 凹旺立司毛而强司

Thus, so, &c. 特司 又沙

Not so. 諾說沙

I want it so. 挨哀 旺脫 一脫 沙

It is so. 一脫 一司 沙

> VERY. 佛兒—

Very good. 佛兒一 哥特

Very fast. 佛兒— 發司脫

Very high. 佛兒一哈哀

Very large. 佛兒一 拉兒乞

Very happy. 佛兒一 瞎必

IMMEDIATELY.
一時米敵哀脫立

Come immediately; I 克姆 一姆米敵哀脫立 挨哀 will come immediately. 活一而 克姆 —姆米敵哀脫立 'pih koo; tsuh-tuh, as; 不過 只得

tsuh-tuh 'te kuh 'liäng yäng'. 只得第个兩樣

pih koo-^csiau kuh. 不過 小 个

seh-ke; seh-ke nung, as; 實蓋 實蓋 能

veh 'sz seh-ké' nung. 勿是實蓋能

yau' seh-ké' kuh. 要實蓋个 ^csz seh-ké' kuh.

是實蓋个

măⁿ, as ;

măⁿ Chau. 蠻好

mă¹ kw'a². 蠻快

măⁿ kau. 矕高

— VII ()

măⁿ too'. 蠻 大

măn k'a'-weh. 攀快活

sieu'. as ;

sieu' lé. 就來 Do it immediately. 度一脫 一時米敵哀脫立

sieu? tsoo?. 做就

I returned it immediate. 挨哀兒衣湍压脫一脫一時米敵哀 sieu' wǎ", ly. 脫立

就還

I started immediately, 挨哀 司帶答特 一瞬米敵哀脫立 sieu dong-sung, 就動身

BUT. 柏脫 tăn) zz, tōh)-zz, se-r. 但是獨是 然而

The man is honest, but he 提到蠻一司凹乃司脫柏脫海衣 is good for nothing. 一司 哥特 發凹 惱叮

nyung sz' lau-zeh, 人 是 牢實 mg-sa' yoong' deu. tăn)-zz 但是 應啥 用頭.

But he cannot speak 柏脫 海衣 奸啞那脫 司比克 English. 哀恩舒里嘘

tăn) zz he veh wéj wo ta yung 但是伊勿會話 大英 話

Verily, truly, indeed, 佛兒立 脫兒烏立 一匹敵特 sed-ze. 實在

Moreover. 馬兒六浮 r-ch'ia r-ch'en, 而且 而且

Not only. 惱脫 凹匹立

veh-dăⁿ). as; 勿 但

He not only smokes opium, 海衣惱脫凹陌立司馬克司嘎必呣 he moreover gambles. 海衣 馬兒六浮 揀胟薄而司

e veh dăn ch'uh yen, 伊勿但吃烟 r-ch'ia dōng-den, 而且賭銅錢

WHERE? 灰兒

a le?? sa? oo-dong? a-le? 所里啥戶蕩吓里 dong? a-le'kw'é? sa'sù? 蕩 吓里 塊 啥 所 a-le' deu? sa' tsäng hau? &c. 吓里頭 啥 場 化

Where are you going? 灰兒 挨而 兩乎 哥一因

Where did you find it?
灰兒 敵特 雨乎 番陌特 一脫

Where is it to be had? 灰兇一司一脫杂 比瞎特

Where have you been? 灰兒 瞎夫 雨乎 不匠

HERE 海衣兒

I am here. It is 挨哀 腌胟 海衣兒 —脫 —司 here. 海衣兒

Men of this place. 末**匹** 四夫 提司 潑來司

Bring it here. 字兒臨 —脫海衣兒

Itisnotusedhere.tsz-de²vehäng.一脫一司 諾脫 雨乎司特 海衣兒此地勿行

There is a brisk 抬兒 —司 哀 字兒—司克 trade here. 脫兒哀特 海衣兒

We dont want it here. 活衣 動脫 旺脫 一脫 海衣兒

> THERE. 抬兒

How is it there? 哈乎一司一脫 抬兒

Is trade good there?
一司 脫兒哀特 過特 抬兒

n-le' ch'e? tau a-le' eh'e? 吓里去 到吓里去

sa' oo dong sing-dsäh kuh? 啥戶 蕩 尋着 个

a-le' dong yeu tuh 'ma? 吓里荡 有得買

noog la a-le? 儂 拉 吓里 tsz de', te-kw'é.' 此地 弟 塊

leh-le' tsz-de'. **拉里** 此地

tsz-de'nyung. 此地 人 tăⁿ tau'tsz-de'lé. 担 到 此地 來 tsz-de'veh äng. 此地 勿 行

tsz-de' veh yau'. 此地 勿 要

e-deu, e-kw'é,' as ; 伊頭 伊塊

e-deu na nung? 伊頭 那 能

e-deu säng-e' hau va? 伊頭 生意 好 否 Put it down there. 朴脱一脱 岩陆 抬兒

> SLOWLY. 司祿立

Not so fast; go slowly. 諸脫 赦 發司脫哥 司祿立

Walk slowly. 鑊克 司祿立

Go up slowly. 哥 厄潑 司祿立

> DISTINCTLY, 敵司丁克立

Speakmoredistinctly.司比克 麻兒敵司丁克立

I do not see it distinctly. 挨多諾脫西—脫敵司丁克立

I do not hear 挨哀多 諾脫 海衣兒 it distinctly. 一脫 敵司丁克立

> Besides. 比賽慈

Have you any besides these? 瞎夫雨乎奄乃比賽慈 提司

There were five hundred 抬兒 活兒 發夫 亨奪哀特 soldiers, besides burden bearers. 沙而求兒司 比賽慈 坏登 板兒毆

Inasmuch, seeing, still.
— **匹京司陌乞 西因 司底而**

How much more? 哈乎 陌乞 麻兒 fong' la e-kw'é. 放 拉 伊塊

mă^m; mă^m teⁿ; măⁿ măⁿ nung. 慢慢點慢慢能

măⁿ teⁿ. 慢 點

măⁿ măⁿ tsz ^ctseu. 慢 慢 之 走

măn măn nung song' ch'e. 慢慢能上去

ch'ing 'song, as; 清爽

wo' lé ch'ing-csong ter 話來 清爽 點

'ngoo k'ö' lé veh ch'ing-'song. 我看來勿 清爽

ngoo t'ing' lé veh ch'ing-'song. 我 聽來勿 清爽

tsé wé²; ling nga²,as; 在外 另 外

tsé wé wăn 'yeu va'? 在外還有否

「yeu 'ng-päh kuh ping; tsé-wé' 有 五百 个 兵 在外 wăn 'yeu t'iau ten sa kuh. 還 有 挑 點 啥 个

säng)-ch'ia.

oo-hwong², as;

If ye then, being evil, know

一夫 胰 台阻 比因以勿而 拏
how to give good gifts unto
哈乎 朶 及夫 哥特 及夫司 恩多
your children, how much
雨夭 七而脫兒阻 哈乎 陌乞
more shall your Father which
麻兒 恰而 雨夭 法特 灰乞
is in heaven give good things
一司 一阻 吸文 及夫 哥特 聽司
to them that ask him?

朶 疉呣 達脫 阿司克 海衣胟

STILL. MORE. MUCH MORE. 司底而麻兒 麻兒 陌乞 麻兒

Much worse. 陌乞華兒司

Much longer. 陌乞 郎立

Still dearer. 司底而 敵兒歐

Still better. 司底而 不兠

> THEN, NOW. 壘阻 開

Now it is well. 用一脱一司活而

When you shall have finished 葱阵 雨乎 恰而 瞎夫 非压一歇脫 this, then do something else.

敵司 抬ा 度 色 時聽 哀而司

Now he is happy. 惱 海衣一司 瞎必 kung²-ka; yuh-ka, as; 更加越加

kung-ka veh hau. 更加 勿 好

kung³-ka tsäng. 更加 長

kung⁾-ka tyü⁾ 更加 貴

kung³-ka ^{Chau}. 更加 好

năⁿ meh, as. 離 末

năⁿ-meh ^chau tseh. 難 末 好 者

Tsoo' Chau-tsz Cte-kuh, năn 做 好之 第个 難 meh tsoo' pih-kuh. 末 做 別个

năⁿ-meh k'a' weh-tsch. 難末 快活者 Too, OVER (denoting excesss.) t'uh.

多

Too

多

梟脫

high.

YESTERDAY. 也司党抬

He went away yesterday. 海衣桓阷脱哀為 也司兜抬

She come to day. 希 甘姆 杂 抬

The more you do, the more you 提麻兒兩乎度提麻兒兩乎 will be able to do. 活一而皮哀字而杂度

For the time being. 法凹提 胆胟 皮因 sō-nyih, as; 昨日

e sō-nyih ch'e kuh. 伊昨日 去 个

e kiung-tsau lé kuh. 伊今朝來个

yuh-zz' tsoo', yuh-zz' wé 越是 做 越是 會 tsoo'.

ch'ia tung、 且等

多			
Too large. 多粒乞	t'uh doo'. 太大	Too bla 多字臘	
Too small. 多司毛而	t'uh 'siau.	Too yel 多葉統	
Too good.	t'uh Chau.	Too blu	

A ITEVS

多可付 RA 对 Too bad or in-多排特 t'uh ch'eu. -117 different. 心 邱 敵否兒奄吒脫 Too cold. t'uh dang. 多鴿厦而特 心 冷 Too hot. t'uh nyih, 多霍脫 心 熟 Too white. t'uh päh. 多 灰脫 心 白

ick. t'uh huh. 个 斌 黑 t'uh wong. llow. 禄 斌 黄 t'uh lăn, ie. 斌 藍 Too green. t'uh loh. 多葛里阮 成緑 Too red. t'uh 'ong. 多兒哀特 忒 紅 Too long. t'uh dsäng. 多 郎 斌 長 t'uh 'dö. Too short.

忒 短

t'uh kau.

成 高

Too low.
多線
Too broad.
多字兒凹持
Too narrow.
多捺兒凹
Too deep.
多地潑
Too shallow.
多恰綠
Too fast.
多發司脫

Too slow.
多 司禄
Too early.
多 兄立
Too late.
多 來脫
Too heavy.
多 吸佛
Too light.

多臘一脫
Too sweet.
多所以脫
Too bitter.

Too bitter. 多 必兜 Too thick. 多 鉄克

Too thin. 多挺

t'uh te. 忒 低

t'uh kw'eh. 忒 闊 t'uh 'ăh. 忒 狹

t'uh sung. 忒 深

t'uh 'ch'en. 忒 淺

t'uli kw'a'. 忒 快

t'uh mān). 或慢 t'uh 'tsau. 或早 t'uh ăn'.

t'uh 'dsoong. 式 重

t'uh ch'ung. 式 輕

t'uh teⁿ. 忒 甜

t'uh 'k'oo. 忒 苦

t'uh 'eu. 忒厚

t'uh pōh. 忒 薄 Too hard, 多哈兒特 stiff. 司滴夫

Too soft, 多 燒夫脫 limber. 林晖坏

Too smooth. 多 司摩夫 Too rough. 多 兒厄夫

Too many. 多 每男

Too few. 多 非乎

Too fierce. 多 非兒司

Too wicked. 多活一鴿特

Too stupid. 多司滴乎不特

Too clever. 多 刻來浮

Too salt. 多燒而脫 Too old. 多 嗄而特

Too young. 多 英 t'uh ngäng'. 忒 硬

t'uh 'nyö. 忒 軟

t'uh quóng. 式 光 t'uh mau.

忒 毛 t'uh 'too. 忒 多

t'uh 'sau. 忒少

t'uh shoong. 忒 兇

t'uh 'oh. 忒惡

t'uh pung'.

本

t'uh ts'oong-式 聰 ming. 明

t'uh an. 式飯 t'uh lau. 式老 nyen ke

nyeⁿ ke 年 紀 t'uh ch'ung. 忒 輕

t'uh djäng. Too cheap. Openly, 多欺潑 斌 强 厦本立 frankly, &c. tsuh-loh. 直 落 Too dear. t'ah tvü?. 勿兒藍个立 多 地兒 武 貴 (wung-tong). Securely. t'uh säh. Too wet. 穩當 細橘兒立 多 活脫 斌 濕 yäh /wé, as; Авопт. Too dry. t'uh kwö. 哀抱脫 約歸 多 掘兒哀 忒 乾 yäh gwé ch'ih About seventy Afterwards. eno csen. 鴨夫兠活歐而此 後首 哀抱脫 失文的 約 歸七 bales. seh pau. tsuh tau?. Until. 信兒司 十旬 厄五的而 直 到 én én le. Perhaps. oh-tsé. Secretly. 褒瞎不司 或者 昔曷兒一脫立 暗暗裡 I fear. 'k'oong-p'o'. Gently. ch'ung ch'ung, 挨哀非兒 恐怕 近脫立 鄿 鄿 Daily. with nyih-too. care. nung. 抬士 活一思該兒 日多 能

OF PREPOSITIONS.

Above. 京褒夫 Below. 比緑

Under. beneath. 厄五頭 不你思

Inside. 一五殺特

Outside. 凹乎脫殺特 song' deu. 上 頭 len long au' te; au' te deu. 下底下底頭 te'-'au. 底下

nga²-deu. 外頭 After. 鴨夫兠

Behind. 比遠五特

Before. 比福

From. 福兒鄍呣

When did you arrive? 灰五 敵特 雨乎 軛兒哀夫

How many lee from Shanghai 好乎 末男里福兒耶姆 上海 to Peking?

O_N. 凹旺

On the table. 凹压提 枱字而

On the chair. 凹近提姐哀

On the floor. 凹旺提福蘇

On the carpet. 凹匠 提 楷不脫

On the ground. 凹五 提 搿兒郎阷特

On the street. 凹五 提 司卒兒衣脫 eu. 後

'eu' te, 'eu'-te-deu, 'eu' deu 後底後底頭後頭

seⁿ, seⁿ-deu. 前 前頭

tiang, as; tiang tsz-de tau e-deu. 打 打此地到衣頭

tau'.

(ke-zz) tau'? 幾時 到

tiang song?-Thé tau? 打 上海到 pōh—kiung, Tke le loo?? 北京幾里路

long,(much used) as;

té-^ctsz long'. 枱子 上

ü'-'tsz long'. 椅子 上

te long'; te'-koh long'. 地上 地閣上

mau-tăⁿ long⁾. 毛里上

te long'. 地上

ka long'. 街上 On the way, or road. 凹五提 委 又兒嘎特

On the person. 凹五提。褒身

On board ship. 凹陌 耙兒特 歇潑

On the foot, or leg. 凹五提福脱或來及

On the hand. 凹五 提 喊五特

On the wall. 凹五 提 活凹兒

On the box or trunk. 凹五 提 僕个司 卒兒侖克

On the bed, 凹五 推 信特

On the window. 凹五 提 為一五陀

On the door. 凹五 提 陀兒

On the head. 凹五提 吸特

On the roof. 凹五 提 囉夫

On a plate. 凹旺 哀 不來脫

On shore. 凹五 囂兒

On the water. 凹五提 渥兠 loo long?.

sung long?. 身 上

> zén long). 船上

kiäh long', 脚上

> fseu long?. 手 上

siäng long?. 墙 上

siäng⁾-tsz long⁾.
箱子上

zong long². 床上

ts'ong') 'k'eu long'. 语 口 上

mung long?.

ten long?.
頭 上

ōh long). 屋上

pung-'tsz long'. 盆子上

'ö' long'. 岸 上

fsz long?.

In.

In the box. 一阵 提 僕司

In the drawer.

一
压
提
据
兄
老
兒

In the house.

一五 提好乎司

In the parlor.
一五 提 擺樓

In the dining room.
—五 提但內五兒烏晖

In the chamber.

一五 提轉時坏

In the store room.

—五提司杂兒兒鳥晖

In the study.

-五提司得敵

In the dressing room.

一五 提 据兒信兒鳥晦

In the bath room, 一五 提 拔思兒烏晖

In the office.

—五提四勿一司

In the compradore's room.
—五 提 岡不兒陀兒司 兒鳥晖

In the stable.

一五 提 司 堆 字 而

le (much used) as;

t'eⁿ long'. 天上

siäng-^ctsz le. 箱 子裡

ts'eu-t'e le. 抽梯裡

vong·tsz' le. 房子裡

k'äh-wé kăn le; k'äh dong kăn le. 客位間裡客堂 閒裡

ch'uh-väⁿ kăⁿ le; ta-tsé kăⁿ le. 吃 飯間裡大菜間裡

vong kăⁿ le; vong-deu le; vong le. 房間裡房頭裡房裡

hoo'-zuh kăn le. 火食間裡

sû-vong le. 書房 裡

k'à-meⁿ kăⁿ le. 揩面 間裡

sing⁾-yòh kăⁿ le. 洗浴間裡

sia-zz kăⁿ le. 寫字間裡

tsäng)-vong le. 帳 房裡

mo'-bang le. 馬棚裡 In the field.

一五提非而脫

In the shop.

—五提階發

In the hong.

一五提行

In the water.

一五提華兠

In the Winter.

一五 提活一五党

In the Summer.

一五提色矛

In the Spring.

I—五提率不臨

n the Autumn.
—五提四登時

In the day.

一五 提 抬

In the night.

一五提 奈脫

In the church.

一五 提 揪歉

In the school room.

-五提司古而羅姆

In the heart.

-五 提 哈兒脫

In the ground.

一五 搿 兒 耶 匹 特

In the grave.

一五 提 辩 兒 哀夫

tieⁿ Cle.

tieⁿ (le. 店 裡

'ong 'le.

行 裡

sz⁾ (le. 水裡

> 'tōng 'le. 冬 裡

au⁾ (le. 夏裡

ts'ung (le, ts'ung long). 春 裡 春 上

ts'ieu 'le.
秋 裡

nyih ^{Tle}. 日 裡

ya ^qle. 夜裡

'le-pa'-dong le. 禮拜堂裡

'oh-dong 'le. 學堂裡

sing Te. 心裡

te²-be le. 地皮裡

 In the well.

一五提活而

In hell.
一五 吸而

In the go-down.
—五提鴿呱特術五

In the canal. **一五 提 砍**捺而

In the river.

-五 提 兒—浮

In the city.

一五 提 昔的

In the temple.

一五提 貪呣不而

In the ship's hold.
一五提歇潑司呵而特

In the eye.
—五 提 挨哀

In this month.

一五 敵司 門次

In the ear.
—五 提 衣兒

In a bottle.
一五 哀 擺脫而

In the cask.
—五 提 鉛司克

In the mouth.

一五 提 毛思

In this.
一五 敵司

tsing⁾ (le. 井 裡

te²-nyōh ^qle. 地獄 裡

tsăⁿ⁾-vong (le. 楼房裡

pang (le. 浜 裡

'oo Ie. 河裡

> sung Te. 城裡

miau⁾ (le. 期 裡

ts'ong' le. 艙 裡

ngăn) tsing (le. 眼 睛 裡

te kuh nyöh 'le. 第个 月裡

nye) 'too·le. 耳 朶裡

ping qe. 瓶 裡

'tōng 'le. 桶 裡

tsz⁾ (le. 嘴裡

'te-kuh 'le. 第个裡 In that. 一五 達脫

In the wilderness. 一五 提 活一而頭乃司

In the light. 一五 提 臘一脫

In the dark. 一五 提 大兒克

Within these two or three days. 'te kuh liäng' săn nyih 'le. 活一挺 敵司 多凹兒 脫里 抬司 第 个 兩 三 日 裡

In trouble. 一五 屈兒凹字而

In prosperity. 一五 潑兒凹司不而敵

In what? 一五。歪脫

e-kuh Ge. 伊个 裡

hwong-va) qe. **荒野** 裡

liäng'-kwong 'le; liäng' 'le. 克 光 裡 克 裡

én) dong (le; én) (le. 暗洞裡暗裡

k'oo'- nau 'le; tsé năn' (le. 苦惱裡 灾難 裡

shung-făh qe. 與 發 裡

sa) le? 啥 裡

CONJUNCTIONS.

THEREFORE. 達拂呱

soo'-e; keh-lau, as; 所以格咾

我 有 之 soo'-e veh lé.

所以勿來

I had business, therefore did 'ngoo 'yeu tsz' sz'-'t'é, 挨哀 瞎特 必司捺司 達梯呱 敵特 not come. 諾脫 克呣

He is not honest, therefore e veh lau seh, keh-lau 海衣一司 諾脫 盎乃司脫 達拂呱 伊勿 牢 實 格 咾 I do not want him.

挨哀 多 諾脫 旺脫 酣煙晦

^cngoo veh yau⁾. 我勿要

ALSO,

STILL, YET. 凹而沙 司的而 蛺脫

ca-zz, wan, as; 吓是 還

Also the same. 凹而沙堤 拴暉

Also a merchant. 凹而沙哀 墨腔脫吓

This also is a good one. 提司凹兒沙一司哀哥脫 魂

I also want to purchase. 挨 凹而沙 旺脫 朶 抛猜司

I also want to go. 挨 凹而 沙旺脫 朶 國 ca-zz seh ké. 吓實實 蓋

ta-zz sang-e nyung. 吓是生意 人

cte kuh ca- zz chau kuh. 第个吓是 好个

'ngoo 'a yau' 'ma. 我 吓要 買

'ngoo 'a yau' ch'e'. 我吓要去

Do you still, or yet want more? wän yau va? 多雨乎司的而凹兒協脫旺脫麻兒 還 要 否

Though, Although, Notwithstanding. swö-zz); swö zén. 抬呱 凹而抬呱 諾脫活—思司丹亭 雖是 雖 然

Although he is old, he e swo-zz' 'lau, wan 凹而抬呱海衣 一司 嗄而特海衣 伊 雖是 老 還 is still able to work. tsoo'-tuh dong sàng weh. 一司司的而 哀字而 朶 鑊

做得 動 生活

BECAUSE. FOR. 秘高司 拂凹兒

Why did you run away? 歪哀敵特雨乎 見侖五哀爲

Because I was afraid. 秘高司 挨哀 華司 哀拂兒哀特

yung wé); wéd-tsz; 'ké. 因 爲 爲之蓋

wé sa? lau tau tseu? 爲啥姥逃走

yung wé 'ngoo p'ó-kuh. 因 爲 我 怕 个

For this is the law and the ké, lih-fah lau sen-tsz sz 拂凹兒敵司一司提 牢腌五特提 蓋 律法 咾 先知 是 prophets. (Matt. 7. 12.)

seh ké?. 實蓋

潑兒凹拂之

It is because matters are

一脫一司秘高司 襪兜司 矮兒
thus, I do, or did not wish
達司 挨哀多 諾脫 活希
to have anything to do with it.
杂瞎夫庵男挺 杂多活一思一脫

wé tsz seh-ké 'ngoo veh 為之實蓋 我勿 yau' tăh-kong. 要 搭講

If, except, unless.
—夫 哀克失不脫 厄五垃司

That, so that. 達脫沙達脫

> THEN, WELL THEN. 抬五活而 抬五

When you shall have finished 灰五 兩乎恰而 瞎夫 非內一歇脫 this, then do that. 抬司 抬五多達脫

If he will not do as I
— 夫海衣活而 諾脫 多鴨司 挨哀
propose, then what will

潑兒呱把司 抬五 劃脫 活一而
he do?
海衣多

LEST. 垃司脫

Take an umbrella, lest 豈炒咳 唵五 厄姆字兒哀拉 垃司脫

you get wet. 雨乎 舒脫 活脫

> Neither, Nor. 你頭 諾

Neither this nor that. 你頭 敵司 諾兒達脫

In case, if, should.
—五該司一夫 無特

säh-sz; säh-zéⁿ. 若使若然

'tung.

năⁿ-meh, keh-meh. 難末 蓋末

Tsoo 'hau tsz 'te' kuh, nă meh 做好之第个難末 tsoo' e-kuh. 做份介

säh-sz' e veh 'k'ung tsau' 'ngoo, 若使伊勿 肯 照 我

keh-meh e 'k'ung tsoo sa'? 蓋末伊肯 做啥

säng-tsz, as; 省之

tăn yih 'ting săn', ,säng-tsz' 担一頂 傘 省之

ling säh. 零 濕

'a veh. 吓勿

te kuh veh zz, e kuh a veh zz. 第个勿是伊个挨勿是

t'ong' sz, t'ong' zén. 倘使倘然 EITHER, OR. 衣頭 凹兒

Either to-day or to-morrow. 衣頭 杂抬 凹兒 杂毛羅

> AND. 唵压特

The morning and evening. 提毛兒你五 腌五特 以勿你五

Books, &c. 卜个司 腌五沙福兒 ōh-zz⁾, as; 或是

ōh-zz' kiung tsau, ōh-zz' ming 或是 今 朝 或是 明 tsau.

朝

lau. 咾

tsau'-zung lau ya'-kw'a、 早晨吃夜快 sî lau' sa.

書 姥 啥

INTERROGATIVES.

Va—have you found it? 否 瞎夫 雨乎 方胚特 一脫 sing dsäh va? 尋 若否

Meh—is used as an interrogative when you have reason to expect or hope for 末 an affirmative answer, as;

Is breakfast ready?
—士 不而哀克發司 而來抬

wăn hau meh? 飯好末

Sa—as an interrogative, is sometimes found at the close, and sometimes at the commencement of a sentence, as;

What do you want? 發脫 度而乎 旺脫

What price? 發脫 潑而來司

A-le-is also an interrogative.

吓里

Where are you going? 發侯矮而兩乎國因

Nye—is also used as an interrogative. 呢

Is it or is it not? 一士一脫四兒—士一脫 諾脫

Is it good or not? 一士 一脫 國特 凹兒 諾脫 moong yau sa? 儂 要啥 sa ka den? 啥價錢

noong tau a-le ch'e? noong-tau 儂 到吓里去 儂 到 a-le? a-le ch'e? 吓里吓里去

sz nye veh sz? 是呢勿是

hau nye veh-hau? 好呢勿好

WEIGHTS, &C.

A picul. 哀必个而

A catty. 哀夾敵

An ounce. **腌五 盎五此**

An ounce of silver, 腌五 盎五此 凹夫 昔而浮

1-10th of a liang. **强 貪五此**凹夫哀 兩

11-10th of a fung, **强 查五**四夫京分

-10th of a le. 魂 貪五此凹夫哀厘

Tls. 12.33 多哀而 台而脫答脫里山此

Tls. 10.42.5.3 挺台而福的多山此法夫脫里

One dollar. 魂 大粒

A half dollar, 哀瞎夫大拉

A quarter of a dollar, 京 夸柴 凹夫 京 大粒

yih tăⁿ); yih pāh kiung, 一担 一百斤

yih kiung; seh-loh-liäng. 一斤 十六兩

yih diäng. 一 兩

yih liäng nyung-^ctsz.

一 兩 銀 子

yih zeⁿ.

一錢

yih fung. 一 分

yih le, 一厘

yih au.

seh nye² liäng să² ze² sa² fung 十二兩三錢三分

seh (liäng sz) zeⁿ nye) fung 十 兩 四錢 二 分 'ng' le săⁿ au. 五 厘 三 臺

yih yö, yih kw'é yang den. 一元一塊洋錢

yih kuh té k'é; pén kw'é. 一个對開半塊

yih kuh sz' k'é. 一个四開 Ten cents. 挺搧阷此

One cent. 魂 搧压脫

An inch. 阵五. 一五乞

1—tenth of an inch. 現實五此四夫隨五一五乞

A foot—(ten inches.) (Chinese foot.)

哀 福脫

Ten feet. 挺 非脫

Ten feet square. 挺非脫司規兒

A mow. 哀姆凹

A foot square. 哀福脫 司規兒 yih koh.

一角

yih fung, yih fung yang deⁿ.

- 分 一 分 洋 錢

yih ts'ung'.

一 寸

yih fung. 一 分

yih ts'äh.
一尺

yih dsäng. 一 丈

yih fong.

一方

yih 'mg. 一 試

yih ts'äh tsén fong.

— 尺 方

HOURS, DAYS OF THE WEEK, MONTH, YEAR, &C.

An hour. 順五 挨哇

Half an hour. 瞎夫 **唵五 挨哇**

Quarter of an hour. 掛兜 四夫 腌五 挨哇

A minute. 哀 密五女脫

A day. 哀抬 yih 't'ie' tsoong.

一 點 鐘

pé^{n,} 't'ieⁿ tsoong. 半 縣 鐘

yih k'uh.
一刻

yih fung.

一 分

yih nyih.

— H

Sunday. 生抬

Monday. 門抬

Tuesday. 滴乎時抬

Wednesday. 活五時抬

Thursday. 偷時抬

Friday. 勿兒鴨抬

Saturday. 殺兠抬

A week. 哀活衣克

To day. 杂 抬

To-morrow. 杂 毛兒嗄

Yesterday. 也司兠抬

Day before yesterday 抬 比福厦兒 也司兠抬

Day after to-morrow. 抬鴨夫柴朵毛兒嗄

Two days. 多 抬司

le-pa', le-pa' nyih. 禮拜 眉拜 日

le-pa'yih. 禮拜 一

le-pa'nye'. 禮拜二

le-pa'să". 禮拜三

le-pa'sz'. 禮拜四

le-pa' 'ng. 禮拜 五

le-pa' lōh. 禮拜 六

yih kuh Te-pa, yih Te-pa, 一个禮拜一禮拜

kiung-tsau.

ming-tsau. 明朝

so-nyih. 昨日

koo⁾-nyih-tsz. 過日子

Geu-nyih. 後日

liäng nyih. 兩 日

nyih nyih, nyih too. 日日日多 Day. 抬

Night. 奈脫

In the day time.

一五提 抬 韃時

In the night.

一五提 奈脫

In the morning.
—五 提 毛兒你五

In the evening. (twilight).

—五 提 衣佛你五

In the forenoon.

—五提 福兒奴五

In the afternoon.
—五提鴨夫兠奴五

At noon. 鴨脫 奴五

About midnight. 哀抱脫 密奈脫

First half of the night. 否兒司脫 瞎夫 四夫 提 奈脫

The latter half of the night. 提 雕 瞎夫 四夫 提 奈脫

Just before daylight. 及鴨司脫 比福嘎兒 抬臘脫

Month, or moon. 門次 摩五 nyih.

ya'. 夜

nyih-le. 日裡

ya'-le. 夜裡

tsau⁾-zung-den. 早晨頭

wong hwung deu. 黄 昏 動

song⁾ péⁿ nyih ; 'song tseu. 上 半日 上 畫

The send of the s

nyih tsoong; nyih-deu tsuh. 日中日頭直

pén) ya 'po. 半夜把

song' pén ya'. 上 半夜

au' pén ya'. 下 半 夜

t'en liäng kw'a'. 天 亮 快

nyöh. 月

month. A 哀 門次

A full month. 哀 福而 門次

This month. 抬司 門次

Last month. 臘司脫 門次

Intercalary month. 因得鉛勒來 門次

Next month. 納个司脫 門次

First of the month. 否兒司脫凹夫 提 門次

On or about the first 凹阵 凹兒 哀保脫 提 否兒司脫 of the month. 凹夫 提 門次

The end or last of the nyöh cte. 提 奄五特 凹兒 臘司脫 凹夫 提 月 門次

The middle of the month. 提 密特而 凹夫 提 門次

Half a month. 瞎夫哀 門次

Monthly, every month. 門次立 哀浮兒立 門次

First day of the month, ts'00 yih. 否兒司脫 抬 凹夫 提 門次

vih huh nyöh. 一个月

mén nyöh. 毎 月

te kuh nyöh. 第 个 月

seⁿ nyöh. 前月

nyung nyöh. 盟 月

'au nyöh. 下 月

> nyöh deu; ts'oo-deu. 月頭初頭

nyőh deu long). 月頭上

底

nyöh pén). 月半

pén-kuh nyöh. 半个 月

nyöh nyöh; nyöh-too. 月月月多

初

Second day of the month.	ts'oo nye'.
失江五特 抬 凹夫提 門次	初 二
Third day of the month.	ts'oo să ⁿ .
偷兒特 抬 凹夫 提 門次	初 三
Fourth day of the month. 福兒次 抬 凹夫 提 門次	ts'oo sz'. 初、四
Fifth day of the month.	ts'oo 'ng.
拂一夫次 抬 凹夫 提 門次	初 五
Sixth day of the month.	ts'oo lōh.
昔个司次 抬 凹夫 提 門次	初 六
Seventh day of the month.	ts'oo ch'ih.
失瞬次 抬 凹夫 提 門次	初 七
Eighth day of the month·	ts'oo păh.
哀次 抬 凹夫 提 門次	初 八
Ninth day of the month.	ts'oo 'kieu.
難五次 抬 凹夫 提 門次	初 九
Tenth day of the month.	ts'oo zeh.
挺次 抬凹夫 提 門次	初 十
Eleventh day of the month。 以來文次 抬 凹夫 提 門次	seh yih.
The twentieth. 提 湍的哀次	nye'-seh.
Twenty first.	nyă ⁿ -ih.
湍的否兒司脫	—
Year. 葉侯	nye ⁿ .
One year.	yih nye ⁿ .
魂葉侯	一年
Half a year.	pé ⁿ nye ⁿ .
瞎夫哀葉侯	半年

This year. 惟司葉侯

Last year. 臘司脫 葉侯

Next year. 納个司脫 葉侯

The whole year. 惟呵 兒司 葉侯

Every year. 卷勿而立 葉侯

First half of the year. song pen nyen. 否而司脫 瞎夫 凹夫 惟 葉侯 上 半 年

The last half of the 惟 臘司脫 瞎夫 凹夫 惟 year. 葉侯

The new year. 惟 奴 葉侯

The close of the year.

The Part Upart in the part in

All the time, from year to 凹兒惟坦姆勿兒浪姆葉侯朶 year. 葉侯

About a year. 哀保脫 哀 葉侯

After the new year. 鴨夫兠惟 奴 葉侯

kiung nyen. 今 年

djeu' nye". 舊 年

k'é nyeⁿ; lé nyeⁿ. 開年來年

nyeⁿ dsäng; méⁿ nyeⁿ. 年 當 每 年

> nyeⁿ too; nyeⁿ nyeⁿ. 年多年年

'au péⁿ nyeⁿ. 下半 年 4

sing nyeⁿ. 新年

yih nye" tau' deu. 一年到頭

nyeⁿ cpo. 年 把 koo' nye". 過年

OF VERBS.

I am not aware that any attempt has ever been made to conjugate and inflect the verb, in Chinese, through all its numbers, persons, moods, and tenses, as it is done in English. As the attempt cannot fail to be of great benefit to the student of the spoken language, I shall, at the risk of exciting a smile, try to throw some light upon this unexplored field.

Any one, familiarly acquainted with any of the spoken dialects, may, by close observation, detect, in the Chinese stereotyped manner of conveying their ideas, certain forms of expression which change the sense of the verb, with every variation of form; somewhat analogous to what we find in English, in the Indicative mood, Present, Imperfect, Perfect, Pluperfect, and Future tenses, also the Imperative mood and participle. The same forms may also be traced through all the tenses of the Subjunctive mood. Having tested this peculiarity, in more than three hundred verbs, and finding that the moods and tenses are expressed in uniform manner, why may we not take this peculiarity of manner as a rule, and inflect a verb through all its moods and tenses; and thus establish a rule for all other verbs, that will be of infinite value to the student of the spoken language?

OBSERVATIONS ON THE MOODS.

The five moods, Indicative, Potential, Subjunctive, Imperative, and Infinitive may be distinctly traced in the Shanghai dialect. The Indicative mood, present tense, is only distinguished from the Imperative and Infinitive moods, by the personal pronoun, expressed or understood.

The Potential mood prefixes to the verb such other auxiliary verbs as express possibility, liberty, power, will, and obligation, as;

	can go 减阻 哥					k'o'-e c'		
They 提哀	can 減距	come 克暉	in. 一陌		e-la 伊拉	k'o'-e 可以	tsing) 進	lé. 來
He 嬉	would 劃特	not 那脫	come. 克陟	•		·k'ung	lé. 來	

He can (has the physical power to) do it. e nung' ts'oo'. 嬉 減旺 途 一脫 伊能 做

He can (has the ability to) do it. e wé tsoo?. 嬉滅旺 途一脫 伊會 做

They ought to sell. 提哀 凹脫 朶 衰而

He must come. 海衣墨司脫克時 e-la yung-ké ma'. 伊拉應該 賣

e tsoong yau' lé. 伊總要來

The Subjunctive mood, which represents an action under a condition, supposition, &c. is preceded by a conjunction expressed or understood; or takes a suffix with the force of a conjunction, as;

If you do not assist, säh-sz' noong' veh siäng-一夫雨乎途 那脫 鴨司昔司脫 若使 儂 勿 相 we cannot do it. pong, nye' veh nung' kuh tsoo' 肥 減压那脫 途 一脫 幫 伲 勿 能 殼 做

If you do not find him, säh-sz' noong' sing e veh
—夫雨乎途 那脫反因特 軒時 若使 儂 壽 伊 勿
come back immediately. dsäh, sieu' tsén lé.
克姆八克 —吃米敵哀脫立 着 就 轉來

If it is finished, bring säh-sz? hau la tseh, tăn — 夫 — 脫 — 土 非 压 你 歇 脫 勃 兒 臨 若 使 好 拉 者 擔 一 脫 — 稅 來

OBSERVATIONS ON THE TENSES.

Five tenses may be traced in the Shanghai dialect: the Present, Imperfect, l'erfect, Pluperfect, and the Future.

The PRESENT TENSE has two distinct forms.

The simple, as; I eat.

'ngoo ch'uh. 我吃

The progressive, as; I am eating.

'ngoo leh-le ch'uh. 我 拉里吃 The IMPERFECT TENSE has three distinct forms;

The simple, as;

I ate.

'ngoo ch'uh kuh. 我吃个

The progressive form, as;

I was eating.

'ngooleh-la ch'uh. 我 垃拉 吃

'ngoo sz ch'uh kuh.

And the emphatic form, as;

I did eat.

The PERFECT TENSE, as;

I have eaten.

我是吃个 'ngoo ch'uh-tseh, or ngoo

fingoo ch'uh-tseh, or ngoo ch'uh 我吃者我吃 la tseh, or ngoo ch'uh koo' 拉者 我吃過 tseh.

The PLUPERFECT TENSE, as;

I had eaten.

rngoo e-kiung ch'uh tseh, or, 我已 經 吃 者 rngoo e-kiung ch'uh la tseh or, 我已 經 吃拉 者 rngoo e-kiung ch'uh koo tse. 我已 經 吃 過 者h

The future tense, as;

I will or shall eat.

'ngoo yau 'ch'uh. 我要吃

THE IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Eat. ch'uh, ch'uh long.
吃 吃 浪

OF NUMBER AND PERSON.

Each tense of the verb has two numbers, the Singular and Plural, and each number has three persons, as in English; but the form of the verb of each person, both Singular and Plural, is the same, as;

SINGULA	R,	
---------	----	--

PLURAL.

1. I eat.	'ngoo ch'uh.	1. We eat.	nye' ch'uh.
挨哀 以脫	我吃	肥以脫	伲 吃
2. You eat.		2. You eat.	na' ch'uh.
雨乎 以脫		雨乎以脫	哪 吃
3. He, she or it, eats.	e ch'uh.	3. They eat.	e-la ch'uh.
海衣或嬉以此	伊吃	擡 以胎	伊拉 吃

OF CONJUGATION OF VERBS.

The verb may be conjugated in Chinese, as; present eat, 尼 Ch'uh, imperfect ate, 吃 个 Ch'uh kuh, perfect participle, having eaten, 吃 子 Ch'uh tsz; and inflected as follows;

INDICATIVE MOOD;

現時 PRÈSENT TENSE, SIMPLE FORM.

獨	SINGULAR.
---	-----------

架 PLURAL.

1. I eat.	^c ngoo ch'uh.	1. We eat.	nye' ch'uh.
挨哀 以脫	我 吃	肥 以脫	促吃
2. You eat.	noong' ch'uh.	2. You eat.	na' ch'uh.
雨乎 以脫	儂 吃	雨乎 以脫	哪吃
3. He, she or it, eats.	e ch'uh.	3. They eat.	e-la ch'uh.
海衣嬉以此	伊吃	檯 以脫	伊拉 吃

現時行 PRESENT TENSE, PROGRESSIVE FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

架 PLURAL.

- 1. I am eating. 'ngoo leh-le ch'uh. 1. We are eating. nye' leh-le' ch'uh. 挨哀俺呣以丁我 垃 襄 吃 肥 挨 以丁 伲 垃裹 吃
- 3. He, she or it, is eating. e leh-le ch'uh. 3. They are eating. e-la leh-le' ch'uh. 海衣嬉一士以丁伊拉裏吃 擡 挨以丁伊哪垃裏吃

TA IMPERFECT TENSE, SIMPLE FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

1. I ate. 哀脫 挨哀

'ngoo ch'uh kuh. 我吃个

2. You ate. 雨乎 哀脫

'noong 'ch'uh kuh. 吃个 儂

3. He, or she ate. 海衣 嬉 哀脫

e ch'uh kuh. 伊吃 个

PLURAL.

1. We ate. 肥 哀脫

nye' ch'uh kuh. 妮 吃 个

2. You ate. 雨乎 哀脫

na' ch'uh kuh. 哪吃个

3. They ate. 抬 哀脫

e-la ch'uh kuh. 伊拉 吃 个

不全行 IMPERFECT TENSE, PROGRESSIVE FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

was eating. 1. I 挨哀 為凹士 以丁

'ngoo leh-la' ch'uh. 我 垃拉 吃

2. You were eating. noong' leh-la' ch'uh. 雨乎 爲兒 以丁

儂 垃拉 吃

3. He, or she was eating. 海衣 嬉 爲凹司 以丁

e leh-la' ch'uh. 伊 垃垃 吃

PLURAL.

1. We were eating. 肥 爲兒 以丁

nve leh-la ch'uh. 垃粒 吃 伲

2. You were eating. 雨乎 爲兒 以丁

na) leh-la) ch'uh. 垃拉 吃 哪

3. They were eating. 擡 爲兒 以丁

e-la leh-la ch'uh. 拉拉 吃 伊

不全重 IMPERFECT TENSE, EMPHATIC FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

1 I did eat. 埃哀 敵特 以脫

ngoo' sz' ch'uh kuh. 我是吃个

2. You did eat. 雨乎 敵特 以脫 noong sz' ch'uh kuh. 儂 是 吃 个

3. He, or she did eat. 海衣 嬉 敵特 以脫 e sz' ch'uh kuh. 伊是吃个

架 PLURAL.

1. We did eat. 肥 敵特 以脫 nye' sz' ch'uh kuh. 伲 是 吃 个

2. You did eat. 雨乎 敵特 脫以 na' sz' ch'uh kuh. 哪是吃个

3. They did eat. 擡 敵特 脫以

e-la sz' ch'uh kuh. 伊哪是 吃 个

PERFECT TENSE. 猫 SINGULAR.

1. I have eaten. 哀挨 敵特 以答恩 ngoo' ch'uh tseh. 我 吃 者

2. You have eaten. 雨乎 瞎夫 以答恩 noong' ch'uh tseh. 儂 吃 者

3. He, or she has eaten. e ch'uh tseh. 海衣 嬉 瞎司 以答伍

伊 吃 者

PLURAL.

1. We have eaten. 肥 瞎夫 以答匠 nye' ch'uh tseh. 伲 吃 者

2. You have eaten. 雨乎 瞎夫 以答证 na' ch'uh tseh. 哪吃者

3. They have eaten. 擡 瞎夫 以答阮

e-la ch'uh tseh. 伊挪 吃 者 La tseh and koo-tseh, are frequently heard in the perfect tense, as 'ngoo ch'uh la tseh, or 'ngoo ch'uh koo-tseh, the la and koo, are not necessary to the sense.

全加 Pluperfect Tense. 獨 Singular.

1. I had eaten. 挨哀 瞎特 以答匝 fingoo e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 我已經吃者

2. You had eaten, 雨乎 瞎特 以答匠 noong' e-kiung ch'uh tseh 儂 已 經 吃者

3. He, or she had eaten. 海衣 嬉 瞎特 以答压

e e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 伊已經 吃 者

釈 PLURAL.

1 We had eaten. 肥 瞎特 以答匠

nye' e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 伲 已經 吃 者

2. You had eaten. 雨乎 瞎特 以答匠 na' e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 哪 已經 吃 者

3. They had eaten. 擡 瞎特 以答匠 e-la e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 伊哪 已經 吃 者

La tseh, and koo-tseh, are frequently found in the pluperfect, as;

'ngoo e-kiung ch'uh la tseh, or 'ngoo-e-kiung ch'uh koo-tseh. 我已經 吃 拉 者 我已經 吃 過 者

未來 FUTURE TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

1. I will or shall eat. 'ngoo yau' ch'uh. 挨哀 肥兒 凹兒 恰兒 以脫 我 要 吃

2. You will or shall eat. 雨乎 肥兒凹兒 恰兒 以脫

noong' yau' ch'uh. 農 要 吃

3. He will or shall eat. 海衣 肥兒 凹兒 恰兒 以脫

e yau' ch'uh. 伊 要 吃

釈 PLURAL.

- 1. We will or shall eat. 肥 肥兒 凹兒恰兒以脫
- 2. You will or shall eat 雨乎 肥兒凹兒恰兒 以脫
- 3. They will or shall eat. 檯 肥兒 凹兒 恰兒 以脫

nye'yau'ch'uh. 你要吃

na' yau' ch'uh. 哪 要 吃

e-la yau' ch'uh. 伊哪 要 吃

The learner should bear in mind that yau has several meanings, as; yau, to want; yau, will or shall; yau, must; and yau, ought.

可 POTENTIAL MOOD. 現時 PRESENT TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

- 1. I may or can eat. 挨哀梅 凹兒 減阻 以脫
- 2. You may or can eat. 兩乎 梅 凹兒 減旺 以脫
- 3. He may or can eat. 海衣 梅 凹兒 減旺 以脫

'ngoo k'o'-e ch'uh. 我可以吃

noong' k'o-e ch'uh. ,儂 可以 吃

e k'o'-e ch'uh. 伊可以吃

釈 PLURAL.

- 1. We may or can eat. 肥 梅 凹兒 減压 以脫
- 2. You may or can eat. 雨乎梅 凹兒 減旺 以脫
- 3. They may or can eat. 檯梅 凹兒 減旺 以脫

nye' k'o'-e ch'uh. 伲可以吃

na' k'o'-e ch'uh. 哪 可以 吃

e-la k'o'-e ch'uh. 伊哪 可以 吃

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

現時 PRESENT .TENSE, SIMPLE FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

1. lf I eat. 一夫 挨哀 以脫

2. If you eat. 一夫 雨乎 以脫

3. If he or she eat.

一夫 海衣 凹兒 嬉 以脫

säh-sz' 'ngoo ch'uh. 若使 我 吃 säh-sz' noong' ch'uh. 若使 儂 吃 säh-sz' e ch'uh. 若使 伊 吃

架 PLURAL.

1. If we eat. 一夫 肥 以脫

2. If you eat. 一夫 雨乎 以脫

3. If they eat.

一夫 抬 以脫

säh-sz'nye'ch'uh. 若使 伲 吃 säh-sz'na'ch'uh. 若使 佛 吃 säh-sz'e-la ch'uh. 若使 伊 拉 吃

現時重 Present Tense, Emphatic Form.

獨 SINGULAR.

1. If I do eat.
— 夫 挨哀 途 以脫

2. If you do eat. 一夫 雨乎 途 以脫

3. If he do eat.

一夫 海衣 途 以脫

säh-sz' 'ngoo 'sz ch'uh. 若使我是吃 säh-sz' noong' 'sz ch'uh. 若使儂是吃 säh-sz' e 'sz ch'uh. 若使伊是吃

架 PLURAL.

1. If we do eat. 一夫 肥 途 以脫

2. If you do eat. 一夫 雨乎 途 以脫

3. If they do eat. 一夫 抬 途 以脫 säh-sz' nye' (sz ch'uh. 若使 伲 是 吃 säh-sz' na' (sz ch'uh. 若使哪 是 吃 säh-sz' e la 'sz ch'uh. 若使 伊拉 是 吃

現時行 PRESENT TEXSE, PROGRESSIVE FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

- 1. If I am eating.

 一夫挨哀 唵伍 以丁
- 2. If you are eating. 一夫 雨乎 挨兒 以丁
- 3. If he is eating.

 一夫海衣一士以丁

若使 我 垃里 吃 säh-sz' noong' leh-le' ch'uh. 若使 儂 垃里 吃

säh-sz) (ngoo leh-le) ch'uh.

säh-sz'e leh-le'ch'uh. 若使 伊 垃里 吃

釈 PLURAL.

- 1. If we are eating.
 —夫 肥 挨兒以丁
- 2. If you are eating.

 一夫 兩乎 挨兒 以丁
- 3. If they are eating. 一夫 抬 挨兒 以丁

säh-sz' nye' leh-le' ch'uh. 若使 伲 垃里 吃
säh-sz' na' leh-le' ch'uh. 若使哪 垃里 吃
säh-sz' e-la leh-le' ch'uh. 若使 伊拉 垃里 吃

不全 IMPERFECT TENSE, SIMPLE FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

- 1. If I ate. 一夫 挨哀 哀脫
- 2. If you ate.

 —夫 兩乎 京脫
- 3. If he ate.

 一夫 海衣 哀脫

säh-sz' 'ngoo eh'uh kuh. 若使 我 吃 个

săh-sz' noong' ch'uh kuh. 若使 儂 吃 个

säh-sz e ch'uh kuh. 若使伊 吃 个

PLURAL.

- 1. If we ate. 一夫 肥 哀脫
- 2. If you ate. 一夫 兩乎 哀脫
- 3. If they ate.

 夫 抬 哀脫

säh-sz'nye'ch'uh kuh. 若使 伲 吃 个
säh-sz'na'ch'uh kuh. 若使 哪一吃 个
säh-sz'e-la ch'uh kuh. 若使伊拉 吃 个

不全重 IMPERFECT TENSE, EMPHATIC FORM.

獨 SINGULAR.

1. If I did eat. säh-sz' 'ngoo 'sz ch'uh kuh. 一夫 挨哀 敵特 若使 我是吃个 以脫 2. If you did eat. säh-sz) noong) (sz ch'uh kuh. 一夫 雨乎 敵特 以脫 若使 儂 是 吃 个 säh-sz' e 'sz ch'uh kuh. 3. If he did eat. 一夫 海衣 敵特 以脫 若使 伊 是 吃 个

PLURAL. 1. If we did eat. säh-sz nye 'sz ch'uh kuh. 一夫 肥 敵特 以脫 若使 伲 是 吃 个 2. If you did säh-sz' na' (sz ch'uh kuh. eat. 一夫 雨乎 敵特 以脫 若使 哪 是 吃 个 3. If they did eat. säh-sz' e-la 'sz ch'uh kuh. 一夫 抬 敵特 以脫 若使 伊拉 是 吃 个

不全行 IMPERFECT TENSE, PROGRESSIVE FORM.

以丁

獨 SINGULAR. 1. If I were eating. säh-sz) (ngoo leh-la) ch'uh. 一夫 挨哀 爲兒 以丁 若使 我 垃拉 吃 2. If you säh-sz' noong' leh-la' ch'uh. were eating. 以丁 一夫 雨乎 為兒 若使 儂 垃垃 吃 säh-sz' e leh-la 3. If he eating. ch'uh. were 一夫 海衣 爲兒 若使 伊 垃拉 吃 釈 PLURAL. 1. If we were eating. säh-sz) nye' leh-la' ch'uh. 一夫 肥 爲兒 若使 以丁 伲 垃拉 吃 2. If you were eating. säh-sz) na leh-la ch'uh. 若使 哪 一夫 雨乎 爲兒 以丁 垃粒 吃 3. If they were eating. säh-sz) e-la leh-la ch'uh 一夫 抬 爲兒

若使 伊拉 垃拉 吃

全	PERFECT	TENSE.
Abres		

獨 SINGULAR.

1. If I 一夫 挨哀	have 瞎務	eaten. 以答阻	säh-sz' 若使	^c ngoo 我	ch'uh 吃	tseh.
2. If you 一夫 雨乎			säh-sz ⁾ 若使		ch'uh 吃	
3. If he 一土 海衣			säh-sz ⁾ 共 債	_	ch'uh	tseh.

PLURAL.

1. If we have eaten. 一夫 肥 瞎務 以答证	säh-sz ⁾ 若使			
2 If you have eaten. 一夫 雨乎 瞎務 以答匝	säh-sz ⁾ 若使			
3 If they have eaten.	säh-sz)	e-la	ch'uh	tseh.

若使

伊拉

吃:

者

一夫 抬 瞎務 以答匝 全加 PLUPERFECT TENSE.

I had eaten. 一夫 挨哀 瞎特 以答证 2. If you had eaten. 一夫 雨乎 瞎特 以答匠 3. If he had eaten.

獨 SINGULAR. säh-sz) 'ngoo e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 若使 我已經 吃 者 säh-sz' noong' e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 若使 儂 已經 吃 者 siih-sz' e e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 若使伊已經 吃 者 一夫 海衣 瞎特 以答匝 PLURAL. säh-sz' nye' e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 1. If we had eaten. 一夫 肥 瞎特 以答匠 若使 伲 已經 吃 者 säh sz' na' e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 2. If you had eaten. 若使哪已經 吃 者 一夫 雨乎 瞎特以答阮 säh sz' e-la e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 3. If they had eaten. 若使伊拉已經 吃 一夫 抬 瞎特 以答证

THE VERB TO BE.

This verb is irregular, and, in this dialect, restricted to being in, or at a place. Sz, 是 is generally considered to be the verb to be, but I can get nothing out of sz, 是 but yes, or an affirmation. The idea of the verb to be is expressed, in this dialect, by 拉裏 leh-le, if the person or thing is present; and by 拉拉 leh-la, if it exists elsewhere, or if reference is had to something in the past, as;

INDICATIVE MOOD.

現時 PRESENT TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

1.	I 挨哀	here. 葉兒	ngoo 我	
2.	You 雨乎		noong ⁾ 儂	
3.		it is here. 葉兒	e lei	

聚 PLURAL.

1. We	are	here.	nye'	leh-le.
胆	阿兒	葉兒		垃裏
2. You	are	here.	^C na	leh-le.
雨乎	阿兒	葉兒	哪	垃裏
3. They	are	here.	e-la	leh-le.
擡	阿兒	葉兒	伊哪	垃裏

不全 IMPERFECT TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

	720	DINGULAN.			
1. I was			ngoo	leh-la k	uh.
挨哀 槐士	凡兒			垃垃	
2. You were				g leh-la	
雨乎 槐兒	凡兒		儂	垃拉	个
3. He, she or			e]	leh-la' kuh	
海衣嬉	槐士	凡兒	伊	垃拉 个	173.0

常 PLURAL.

1. We were there. 肥 槐兒 凡兒

2. You were there. 雨乎 槐兒 凡兒

3. They were there. **檯 槐兒 凡兒** nye² leh-la² kuh. **化 垃垃 个**

na' leh-la'kuh. 哪垃拉 个

e-la leh-la kuh. 伊哪 垃拉 个

全 The Perfect Tense is not expressed by 垃圾 leh-la, but, by 到 Tau, as;

I have been here, or 挨哀 瞎夫 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 there. 凡兒 ngoo tau shih tseh. or 我 到 歇 者 凹兒 ngoo tau koo shih tseh. 我 歇 渦 到 者

獨 SINGULAR.

- 1. I have been here, or there. I fing the fine from the f
- 2. You have been here, or there. noong? tau koo shih tseh. 雨乎 瞎夫貧压葉兒凹兒凡兒 儂 到 過 歇 者
- 3. He, or she has been here, or there, e-la tau koo shih tseh. 海衣 嬉瞎士貧陆葉兒四兒凡兒 伊 到 過 歇 者

架 PLURAL.

- 1. We have been here, or there. nye tau koo shih tseh. 肥 瞎夫 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒 伲 到過 歇 者
- 2. You have been here, or there. na' tau koo shih tseh. 雨乎 瞎夫 貧旺 葉兒凹兒凡兒 哪 到 過 歇 者、
- 3. They have been here, or there. e-la tau koo shih tseh. 檀 瞎夫 貧旺葉兒凹兒凡兒 伊哪 到 過 歇 者

全加 PLUPERFECT TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

- 1. I had been here, or there. Ingoo e-kiung tau koo shih tseh. 挨哀 瞎特 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒 儂 已經 到過 歇 者
- 2. You had been here, or there, noong'e-kiung tau koo shih tseh. 雨乎 瞎特 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒 儂 已 經 到過歇者
- 3. He, or she had been here, or there. e e-kiung tau koo shih tseh. 海衣 嬉瞎特貧旺葉兒凹兒凡兒 伊已經 到過 歇 者

PEURAL.

- 1. We had been here, or there. nye' e-kiung tau koo shih tseh. 肥 瞎特 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒 伲 已 經 到 過 歇 者
- 2. You had been here, or there. na' e-kiung tau koo shih tseh. 雨乎 瞎特貧旺葉兒凹兒凡兒 哪 已經到過 歇 者
- 3. They had been here, or there. e-la e-kiung tau koo shih tseh. 檯 瞎特貧旺葉兒凹兒凡兒 伊哪已經到過歇者

信 SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

現時 PRESENT TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

- 1. If I here. am 一夫 挨哀 俺呣 葉兒
- 2. If you are here. 一夫 雨乎 挨兒 葉兒
- 3. If he or she is here. 一夫 海衣 嬉 一士 葉兒

säh-sz) (ngoo leh-le. 若使 我 垃裹 säh-sz) noong' leh-le. 若使 儂 址裏 säh-sz) e leh-le. 若使 伊 垃裏

衆 PLURAL.

- 1. If we are here. 葉兒 一夫 肥 挨兒
- 2. If you are here. 一夫 雨乎 挨兒 葉兒
- 3. If they are here. 一夫 擡 挨兒 葉兒

säh-sz' nye' leh-le. 若使 伲 垃裏 säh-sz) na leh-le. 若使 御 **垃** 惠 säh-sz' e-la leh-le. 伊哪 垃裏

不全 IMPERFECT TENSE.

SINGULAR.

1. If I were there. 一夫 挨哀 槐兒 凡兒

2. If you were there. 一夫 雨乎 槐兒 凡兒

3. If he, she, or it were there. 一夫海衣嬉 **槐兒凡兒**

säh-sz) (ngoo leh-la. 若使 我 垃 拉 sh-sz noong leh-la. 儂 垃拉 若使 säh-sz⁾ e leh-la. 若使 伊垃拉

架 PLURAL.

1. If we were there. 一夫肥 槐兒 凡兒

2. If you were there. 一夫雨乎槐兒凡兒

3. If they were there. 一夫 擡槐兒 凡兒

葉兒 凹兒 凡兒

here

säh-sz' nye' leh-la. 若使 伲 垃拉 säh-sz) na) leh-la. 若使 哪垃拉 säh-sz) e-la leh-la. 若使 伊哪 垃粒

PERFECT TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

1. If I have been here or 一夫挨哀瞎夫貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 there. 凡兒

säh-sz) (ngoo tau koo shih 若使我 到 過 歇 tseh. 者

2. If you have been here or 一夫雨乎瞎夫貧旺 葉兒凹兒 there. 凡兒

3. If he, she, or it has been 一夫海衣 瞎士貧旺 or there.

säh-sz' noong' tau koo shih 若使 儂 到 過 歇 tseh. 者

säh-sz) e-tau koo shih 渦 若使 伊到 tseh. 者

沢 PLURAL.

1. If we have been here or there. 一夫肥 瞎夫 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒

2. If you have been here or there. 一夫雨乎瞎夫貧旺葉兒凹兒凡兒

3. If they have been here or there. 一夫 擡 瞎夫 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒

säh-sz' nye' tau koo shih tseh. 若使 伲 到 過 歇 säh-sz' na tau koo shih tseh. 若使 哪 到 過 歇 者

säh-sz' e-la tau koo shih tseh. 若使伊哪到 過 歇 者

全加 PLUPERFECT TENSE.

獨 SINGULAR.

1 If I had been here or 一夫挨哀瞎特 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 there. 凡兒

säh-sz) (ngoo e-kiung tau 若使 我 已經 到 koo shih tseh. 過歇者

2. If you had been here or 一夫雨乎 瞎特貧旺 葉兒凹兒 there. 凡兒

säh-sz) (noong e-kiung tau koo 若使 儂 已經 到過 shih tseh. 歇 者

3. If he, she, or it had 一夫海衣 嬉 瞎特 been here or there. **貧**匠 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒 säh-sz' e e-kiung tau koo shih 若使伊已經到過歇 tseh. 者

PLURAL.

1. If we had been here or there. 若便伲已經 到過 一夫肥 瞎特 貧旺 葉兒 凹兒 凡兒

säh-sz' nye' e-kiung tau koo shih tseh. 歇 者

2. If you had been here 一夫 雨乎 瞎特 貧旺 葉兒 or there. 凹兒 凡兒

säh-sz' na' e-kiung tau 若使哪 已經 到 koo shih tseh. 過歇者

3. If they had been here 一夫 擡 瞎特 貧旺 or there. 凹兒 凡兒

säh-sz) e-la e-kiung tau 若使伊哪已經 到 koo shih tseh. 過歇 者

EXERCISES WITH VERBS &c.

Is he there? 一词海衣 抬兒

leh-la va? 垃拉 否

He is there. 海衣一词抬兒 leh-la' kuh; e leh-la' kuh. 垃拉 个伊垃拉个

Where is he or it? 灰兒 一词 海衣 凹兒 一脫

e leh-la (a le)? leh-la (a le)? 伊垃拉吓里垃拉吓里

is in the office. 海衣一词一匠 提 凹勿司

leh-la) (sia-sz) kăn le). 垃拉寫字間裡

to come here. 杂 克姆 希兒

If he is there tell him
一夫海衣—词 抬兒待而酣—呣

säh-sz) leh-la, kau' e lé. 若使垃拉叫伊來

To HAVE. 多 瞎夫

cyeu. 有

Have you it, or any? 瞎務 雨乎 一脫 凹兒 奄男

noong (yeu va)? 儂 有 否

I have it. 挨哀 瞎務 一脫

I have some, 挨哀 瞎務 搏瞬 'ngoo 'yeu le'; 'ngoo 'yeu la'. 我有里我有拉

have it not. 挨哀 瞎務 一脫 諾脫

engoo eyeu kuh. 我有个

have none.

'ngoo veh 'yeu. 我 勿 有

挨哀 瞎務 耨匠

'ngoo mg-meh. 我應末

Have you any on board 瞎務 雨乎 奄男 凹匝 耙兒特 ship? 歇潑

sén long (yeu va)? 上有否 船

No. 挪

mg-meh; veh. **匯末** 勿

Have they any? 瞎務 抬 奄男

e-la (yeu va)? 伊拉有否

Neither have they any. 你抬兒 瞎務 抬 奄男

e-la ya mg-meh. 伊拉也 瞴 末

Who has any? 呼 瞎士 奄男

sa' nyung 'yeu kuh? 啥人 有 个

No one has any. 振 瞎士 奄男 魂

t'oh veh 'yeu; mg sa' nyung. 秃勿有 應啥人

How long have you had it? noong' (yeu-tsz 'ke-zz') tseh? 蟹凹 郎 瞎務 雨乎 瞎特 一脫 儂 有之 幾時 者

I have had it over a year. 挨哀瞎務瞎特一脫凹浮哀衣兒

To Do. 多途

To work. 途 華兒克

Can you do it? 减压 雨乎 途 一脫

I can do it. 挨哀 減旺 途 一脫

I cannot do it. 挨哀減阻那脫途 一脫

Who can do it? 呼 減旺 途 一脫

Then is a Canton man 抬兒一词 哀 減時當時 蠻 who can do it. 呼 減旺 途 一脫

There call him to come and 抬压高而 酣烟晦途 克姆 俺压特 do it. 途 一脫

Just now he is not 極可脫 腦 海衣 — 词 那脫 able to work. 哀字而 途 華兒克

tsoo'.

tsoo' säng-weh; tsoo' koong-foo. 做生活做工夫

'ngoo 'yeu-tsz' yih nyen 'too.

我有之一年多

noong' wé' tsoo' va'? 儂 會做否 tsoo' tuh-lé va? 做得來否

rngoo wé tsoo?. 我會做 rngoo tsoo? tuh-lé kuh. 我做得來个

ringoo tsoo' veh lé. 我 做 勿 來 ringoo veh wé' tsoo'. 我 勿 會 做

sa' nyung wé tsoo'? 啥人會做

yeu yih kuh quong-tōng 有 一 个 廣 東 nyung wé tsoo'.

kau'e lé tsoo' meh tseh. 叫 伊來做 末 者

yéⁿ dsé⁾ e tsoo⁾ veh-dōng. 現在伊做勿動

Tell him to come and 推而海衣胟 途 克姆 哀胚特 曲兒來 一脫

kau⁾ e lé⁾ tsoo tsoo 呼 伊來 做 做 k'ö'. 看

Who did it?

sa' nyung tsoo' kuh? 啥人做个

呼 敵特 一脫

'ngoo tsoo' kuh. 我做个

I did it. 挨哀 敵特一脫

> e tsoo' kuh. 伊 做 个

He did it. 海衣 敵特 一脫

> (ke-zz) (hau tsoo)? 幾時 好 做

When can you do it? 灰匠 減匠 雨乎途 一脫

I can do it immediately, sieu 'hau tsoo'. 挨哀減旺 途一脫一時米地哀脫力 就 好 做

Wait a few days. 委脫哀 非乎 抬司 'tung liäng nyih; käh liäng nyih; 等兩日隔兩日 shih diang nyih. 歇雨日

cannot wait. 挨哀 減旺那脫 委脫 'ngoo 'tung veh tuh. 我等勿得

Are you at work on it? 挨兒雨乎 鴨脫華兒克 凹胚一脫

leh-la' tsoo' meh? 垃拉 做 末

When will you have it done? 灰匠 委而雨乎 瞎務 一脫 特匠 (ke-zz) tsoo) (hau? 幾時 做 好

Within three days. 爲司一旺 脫里 抬

săⁿ nyih le⁾. 日 裡

Is it finished? 一词一脱 非你歇特

tsoo' hau meh? hau meh? 做好末好末

It is finished.

一胞 一词 非你歇特

tsoo' (hau la' tseh; (hau la' tseh. 做好拉者好拉者 Not yet. 那脫 一脫

It will be done soon, 一脫為而 皮 特陌 穌陌

Not for sometime yet. 那脫 福凹兒 色呣丹呣 一脫

Do it quickly. 途 一脫 骨革力

Will he do it? 為而海衣 途 一脫

He will not do it. 海衣為而 那脫 途 一脫

Has he done it? 瞎词海衣 特匹 一脫

He has done it. 海衣瞎词 特旺一脫

Why do you not do it? wé-sa' veh tsoo'? 歪哀途 雨乎 那脫途 一脫

Because it cannot be done. veh 'hau tsoo' lau. 必告士 一脫 減压那脫 皮 特压

It can be done. 一脫減旺 皮 特旺

I will try it. 挨哀 為而 脫兒哀 一脫

If you do not do it well 一夫雨乎途那脫途一脫為而

you will work for nothing. 雨乎為而華兒克 法兒 納丁

veh-zung; veh zung le'; veh-zung 勿曾勿曾里勿曾 好

'hau kw'a tseh. 好快者

me' le'; me' sz' me' la le'. 未里未時未拉里

kw'a-ten tsoo 快點做

k'ung tsoo'-va? 肯 做 否

e veh k'ung tsoo'. 伊勿肯 做

tsoo' meh? 做末

tsoo la tseh.

爲啥勿做

勿好做咾

'hau tsoo' kuh. 好做个

'ngoo tsoo' ch'e lé k'ö'. 我做起來看 tsoo lé veh hau meh: 做來勿好末

päh tsoo kuh. 白做个

Of course. 凹夫 可兒司

will pay you when 挨京為而 彼 雨乎 灰ा the work is finished. 提 華兒克 一词 非你歇特

What can you do? 窪脫 減旺 雨乎 途

I can do any thing. 挨哀減旺 途 奄南 叮恒

Have you ever done it before? 瞎務雨乎 盒浮 特压一脱皮福兒

I have done it before. 挨哀 瞎務 特胚 一脫 皮福兒

When will you begin? 灰陌 為而 兩乎 比忌陌

When did you begin? 灰陆 敵特 雨乎 比忌陆

How long since you commenced? 蟹凹 郞 醒之 雨乎 壳呣末匠此特 做 之 幾時 者

I have been at it a long 挨哀 瞎務 皮匠 鴨脫 一脫哀 鄍 time. 搭压

When will you finish? 灰陆 為而 兩乎 非你吁

I dont want to do it. 挨哀動脫 旺脫朶 途一脫

You ought to do it. 雨乎 凹脫 杂途 一脫

sz-zén. 自然

säng-weh tsoo' (hau-tsz) lau, 生活做好之略 tăn dōng-den. 扣 銅錢

noong' wé tsoo' sa'? 儂 會做 啥 yäng suh wé' tsoo'.

樣 色會 做

tsoo koo shih va?? 做過歇否

(ngoo tsoo) koo shih tseh. 我 做 過 歇 者

ke-zz' tsoo' ch'e? 幾時做 起

noong ke-zz' tsoo' ch'e kuh? 儂 幾時做起 个

tsoo'-tez' ke-zz' tseh?

'ngoo tsoo'-tsz' ta-zz' tseh. 我 做之多時者

ke-zz) tsoo wén pih? hi 幾時 做 完 畢

'ngoo veh-yau' tsoo'. 我勿要做

noong' yung-ké tsoo'. 儂 應 該 做

noong' veh yung-ké tsoo'.

Dont do it. 動脫 途一脫 veh yau tsoo'. 勿"要做

I am determined not to do it. 'ngoo ting' qué veh tsoo'. 挨哀 腌 時 地 党 敏 特 那 脫 朶 途 一 脫 我 定 規 勿 做

那脫 鴨而拉凹哀字而 Not allowable.

tsoo' veh-tuh kuh. 做勿得个

It is allowable. 一脫 一词 鴨而拉凹哀字而

tsoo' tuh kuh. 做得个

Not difficult to do; easy to be 那脫 敵非革而脫 意拾 朶 比 done. 特压

'hau tsoo'; yoong'-e tsoo'. 好做容易做

Difficult to do. 敵非革而脫 杂途

Spoiled. (in making.) 司包哀而特

năn tsoo kub. 難做个 tsoo' wa'-tseh. 做壤者

Do it well. It is well done, tsoo' lé hau kuh. 途一脫爲而一脫一詞爲而特旺 做來好个

Itisballydone.tsoo' lé veh-hau.一脫 — 詞 拔特立特伍做來勿好

To trade or do business. tsoo' sang'-e. 杂 脫兒哀特 凹兒 途 比司納司

做生意

merchant, 哀 墨歐鎗脫 tsoo' säng'-e nyung; 做 生意 人 säng)-e nyung. 生意人

To write a composition. 杂兒哀脫 哀 岡胟把拾與压

To become a man. 杂 皮格暉 哀 譽

economize. 朶 以岡匠嗄姆哀司 tsoo' vung-tsäng. 做文章

tsoo' nyung. 做人

tsoo' nyung-ka. 做人家

Cant afford to do it. tsoo' veh-ch'e. 减压脱 鴨福兒特 朶 途 一脱 做 勿起

He can afford it. e tsoo' tuh-ch'e kuk. 海衣 减压 鴨福兒一脫

伊做得起个

To use violence. 杂 雨乎司 罰哀嗄來压次 măn tsoo); ngang tsoo); hăh tsoo). 蠻 做 硬 做 瞎 做

Dont be violent. Dont be violent. 動脫 皮 罰哀 嘎來 压 脫

veh yau' măn tsoo. 勿要蠻做

The manner of doing (things.) tsoo'-deu; tsoo'-fah. 提 蠻耨 凹夫 途一五 叮司 做 頭 做 法

How can, or shall it be done? na nung tsoo'-deu? 蟹凹减旺凹兒駭而一脫皮 特旺

那 能 做頭

He has injured his own 海衣瞎司 一 压求特 歇词 凹压 cause.

e sz)-ka tsoo) sz-ka. 伊自家做自家

高士司

To defeat; to frustrate. tsoo' t'eh. 杂 地非脫 杂勿兒厄司脫兒哀脫 做 脱

I could not accomplish it. tsoo' veh-zung-koong. 挨鴿嘎特那脫鴨岡胟潑立吁一脫做勿成功

To act for another.

cté tsoo.

A substitute. 哀 色毋司滴滴乎脫

cté tsoo kuh. 代做个

How much can you 盤子 麥區 减压 兩乎
do in a day? 朶一匹 哀 抬

yih nyih tsoo' tuh 一日 做得 幾化

It cannot be done 一脫 减压那脫 皮 特压 in a day. 一压哀抬

yih nyih tsoo' veh-je'; — 日 做 勿及
yih nyih tsoo³ veh hau. &c.
— 日 做 勿 好 — 月

He is not inclined 海衣 —士 那脫 — 压革盟压特 to do it. 杂 途 — 脫

To make clothes. 多 墨哑 哥羅司

A tailor. 哀 推羅

To Go. 异

I am going. 挨哀唵呣 哥一伍

Has he gone? 瞎词 海衣 岡匠

He has gone. 海衣 瞎词] 岡陆

He has not yet gone. 海衣 瞎词 那脫 葉脫 岡匠

Did he go? 敵特海衣哥

He went. 海 桓阷脫

What has become of it or 窪脫 瞎词 比克姆 四夫 一脫 四兒 him?

酣晖

Where has he gone? 灰兒 瞎词 海 岡陆

Have you been? 瞎夫 雨乎 皮匠

I have been. 挨哀 瞎夫 皮匠 e veh kau-shung tsoo. 伊勿高 典 做

tsoo' e-zong. 做 衣裳

tsoo⁾ e-zong kuh; séⁿ-voong. 做 衣裳 个 裁縫

ch'e'.

'ngoo ch'e' tseh. 我去者

去 末

ch'e' tseh. 去 者

e veh zung ch'e'. 伊勿曾去

ch'e' va'? 去 否 ch'e' kuh. 去 个

tau' 'a-le' ch'e'? 'a-le' ch'e' tseh? 到吓里 去吓里去 者

ch e'koo-meh? 去 過末 ch'e'koh-tseh. 去 過 者 Have you ever been? 瞎夫 兩乎 鑫浮 皮胚

been once.

I have 挨哀 瞎夫 皮匠 軍司 去 過歇 一 回

How long have they been gone? ch'e'-tsz' (ke-zz' tseh? 盤凹 郎 瞎夫 抬 皮匠 岡匠

They have been gone but 抬 瞎夫 皮伍 岡压 柏脫 a short time. 哀曉兒脫 担胟

They went long ago. 抬 魂脫 郎 哀哥

You can go. 減旺 哥 can 雨

Go quickly. 哥 骨革立

Go together. 哥 杂該頭兒

To go, or pass by; to 杂 哥 凹兒 八司 牌哀 杂 pass over; to pass away. 八司 嘎浮 杂 八司 哀為

Will you go? or are you 為而 雨乎 哥 凹兒 挨兒 雨乎 ch'e' va? ch'e' meh? going? 哥一吒

I will go; I am going. ch'e' kuh. 挨哀 為而 哥 挨 唵呣 哥— 压 去 个

ch'e' koo-shih-meh? 去 過歇 末

ch'e' koo-shih vih wé.

去之 幾時 者

ch'e'-tuh-veh too shih; 去 得勿 sh'e'. 歇 鉛 鉛 去

ch'e'-tsz' tsäng (yö tseh. 去之 長 遠 者

noong' k'o'-e ch'e'; ළ ch'e' meh-tseh. 去 去 末 者

kw'a'-ten ch'e': yau' kw'a'-ten 快點去要快點 ch'e 夫

yih-dau ch'e'. 一溜夫

> koo' ch'e'. 過去

去否去末

What are you going for? ch'e' tsoo' sa'? 窪脫 挨雨乎 哥一匠 福凹

去做啥

Go and see. 哥 唵 西西

ch'e' k'ö'. 去 看

I am going, or will go now. yén dsé sieu yau ch'e'. 挨哀 腌 時 哥一 匠 凹 兒 為 而 哥 惱 現 在 就 要 去

Depart; be off. 提擺脫 皮 凹夫

ch'e' ba. 去 罷

Take it away. 對咳 一脫 哀為

nau ch'e'; tăn ch'e'. 拿去担去

Take it with you. 對咳 一脫 活一弟 雨乎

ta' ch'e'. 帶夫

Is it safe or allowable 一词 一脫 衰夫 凹兒 鴨而 拉哀字而 to go? 杂哥

'hau ch'e' va? ch'e'-tuh 好 去 否 去 得 va? 不

It is not safe or 一脫 一词 那脫 衰夫 凹兒 allowable to go. 鴨而拉哀字而 采 哥

veh-chau ch'e'; ch'e' veh-勿好 去 去 勿 tuh. 得

To be on good terms; to 朶 皮凹压哥特 湍晦司 朶 correspond in business. 考兒京司邦旺特 — 旺 別司內司

lé ch'e'. 來去

Not intimate; not on 那脫一匹滴煤脫 那脫 凹匠 speaking terms. 司必吉匠 湍曜司

veh lé ch'e?. 勿來去

To eradicate. 朶 衣兒鴨敵蓋脫

ch'e' t'eh. 夫 脫

I will not or do not go. 'ngoo veh ch'e'. 挨 為而 那脫 凹兒途 那脫

我勿去

Go in. 哥 一匠

Not inclined to go. veh-kau-shung ch'e. 那脫 一阵克藍阵特 杂 哥 勿 高 與 去

To COME. 多 克呣

Come in. 克呣 一五

He came in. 海衣 克呣 一五

They have come in. 抬 瞎夫 克姆 一五

You had come in. 雨乎瞎特 克呣一匠

Has he come? 瞎词 海衣 克呣

He has come. 海衣瞎词克呣

He has not come. 海衣瞎词 那脫 克呣

He has not yet come. 海衣 瞎词 那脫 葉脫 克姆

He will come. 海衣 為而 克呣

They will come in. 抬 為而 克姆 一五

Let him, or them come in. nyang e tsing' lé. 垃脫 酣晦 凹兒 抬暉 克暉 一五 讓 伊 進 來

tsing' ch'e'. 進去

O! go along. ch'e'; ch'e' meh tseh. 厦 哥 哀郎 去 去 末 者

> lé. 來

tsing) lé. 進來

e tsing)-lé kuh. 伊進來 个

e-la tsing lé tseh. 伊拉 進來者

na' e-kiung tsing' lé tseh. 哪已經進 來 者

lé meh ? 來末

> lé tseh. 來者

e veh lé. 伊勿來

e veh zung lé. e ven zung ie. 伊勿曾來

lé kuh; e yau lé kuh. 來个伊要來个

e-la yau'tsing' lé kuh. 伊拉要 進 來 个

Tell him to come here. ka 推而 酣晦 杂 克姆 海衣兒

kau'e lé; hǎn e lé. 呼伊來喊伊來

He will not come. 海衣為而 那脫 克胟

e veh-k'ung lé.
伊勿肯來

Come quickly.
克姆 骨一克立

kw'a'-ten lé; sieu' lé. 快 點來就來

克呣 骨一克立

lé kw'a' tseh; e sieu' lé. 來快者伊就來

He will come soon. 海衣為而 克姆 穌压

Ingoo veh nung-kuh lé. 我 勿 能 个 來

cannot come. 挨哀 減五那脫 克胟

ming-tsau]é.

明 朝 來

Come to-morrow. 克姆 拖姆兒羅

I have been here three times. 'ngoo-lé koo' shih săn t'ong'. 挨哀瞎夫皮五海衣兒脫利担胟司 我 來 過 歇 三 倘

You can come; come a-head. 雨乎 減旺 克姆 克姆 哀海特 lé meh tseh. 來末 者

To be on friendly terms; 杂皮 凹五勿兒垃五立 湍晦司 to correspond. 杂 可兒盦司邦旺

wong lé; lé wong; lé ch'e'. 往來來往來去

Hereafter. 海衣兒挨夫兠 tsiäng lé.-將來

From of old.

勿兒耶阵 凹夫 夏而特

pung' lé; shäng' lé, 本來向來

When will you come? 灰姆 為而 兩乎 克姆 (ké-zz) lé? 幾時 來

When did you come? 灰姆 敵特 兩乎 克姆

'ke-zz' lé kuh? 幾時來个

How long since you came? lé-tsz? 'ke-zz' tseh? 蟹乎 郎五 心五次 雨乎 該時 來之幾時者 Bring it here. 字兒立五 — 脫海衣兒

Bring it with you. 字兒士五一脫爲脫雨乎

Come over. 克姆 凹浮

Where is it from? Where 灰兒 —词 —脫 勿兒郎呣 灰兒 are you from? 挨兒 兩乎 勿兒郎呣

A new comer. 哀你乎 克姆侯

Originally. **厦兒立及 難立**

Are they coming? 挨兒 抬 克呣—五

They are coming. 抬 挨兒 克呣—五

Not time to accomplish an 那脫担時架鴨梗時不立吁腌五 object within a given 四字摺脫為失一五京 及文 period.

必兒立挨特

Instigator.

一五司滴該刀兒

From whence does 勿兒耶姆 灰五次 頭词 it emanate?
—脫哀姆哀內脫

tă"lé. 扫來

ta⁾ lé. 带來

koo' lé. 過來

^{ca-le le?} sa²-swö lé? 吓里來啥所來

sing lé kuh. 新來个

nyö lé; pung lé. 源來 本來

leh-la' lé va? 垃拉來否

la' lé tseh. 拉來 者

lé veh je'. 來勿及

lé deu hyung. 來頭 人

sa' lé-veng? sa' lé deu? 啥來聞啥來頭 To Eat; To Drink; To Smoke; To Take Medicine. ch'uh. 杂以脫杂奪兒臨克杂司馬克杂對克 末敵昔旺 吃

To eat a meal. 杂以脱 哀米而

To drink ten. 杂奪兒臨克 梯

To drink wine. 杂奪兒臨克槐五

To smoke. 杂司馬克

To take medicine. 杂對克 末敵昔五

Have you dined? 瞎務 兩乎 單胚特

Not yet. 那脫葉脫

I am eating. 挨哀 腌胟 以丁

I was dining. 挨哀華凹士但你阷

I have dined. 挨哀 瞎務 單压特

I had dined. 挨哀 瞎特 單压特

I dont want to eat. 挨哀動胚脫 胚脫 朶 以脫 ch'uh văn). 吃飯

ch'uh dso.

吃 茶

ch'uh 'tsieu. 吃 酒

ch'uh yeⁿ. 吃烟

ch'uh yäh. 吃藥

văn) ch'uh meh? 飯 吃 末

veh zung; veh zung le; veh zung 勿曾勿曾里勿曾 ch'uh le. 吃里

'ngoo leh-le' ch'uh. 我 **垃**里吃

'ngoo leh la' ch'uh văn'. 我 拉拉 吃 飯

'ngoo ch'uh tseh. 我吃者

'ngoo e-kiung ch'uh tseh. 我已經吃者

'ngoo veh yau' ch'uh. 我 勿 要 吃

I am not able to eat; have 挨哀 睜那脫 哀字而 杂以脫 瞎務 ch'uh veh loh. no appetite. 拿 鴨比帶脫

吃勿落

I can eat. 挨哀 減旺 以脫

'ngoo ch'uh tuh loh. 我吃得落

I cannot afford to eat 挨哀 減压那脫 鴨福兒特 朶 以脫 it. —脫

'ngoo ch'uh veh 'ch'e. 我吃勿起

He can afford to eat it. e ch'uh tuh 'ch'e. 海衣減旺 鴨福兒特朶以脫一脫 伊吃 得起

I cannot eat it; do not 模京減五那脫以脫一脫 途 那脫 fancy it; do not know how ch'uh veh-lé. 反五昔一脫途 那脫 拿 哈凹 吃 勿來 to go about eating it. 杂哥 哀包脫 以丁一脫

Dinner time. 敵 后耨

Before dinner. 皮福兒 敵阻耨

After dinner. 鴨夫兠 敵旺耨

Food. 夫特

To finish eating. 杂 勿你希 以丁

Have you finished eating? 瞎務 兩乎勿你希 以丁

He has eaten it up. 海衣 瞎词 以登一脫 厄潑

ch'uh văn dong. 吃飯動

văn) zen 飯前

van) (en. 飯後

ch'uh djoh ; ch'uh deu. 吃局吃頭

ch'uh ding; ch'uh hau. 吃停吃好

ch'uh Chan meh? 吃好末

ch'uh t'eh tseh. 吃 脫 者 ch'uh ch'ü. 吃 虧

To retain unlawfully; to 途 兒衣堆旺 厄旺老夫而立 杂 appropriate to ones 鴨潑兒嗄潑兒衣哀脫 杂 魂司 own use, that which 凹压 雨乎司 達脫 灰乞 belongs to another. 皮郭五司 杂 鴨五歐提歐

ch'uh koo'. 吃 過

To suffer punishment; to get 途 色否 奔你歇漫五脫 杂 蓋脫 the worst of an affair. 提華兒司脫凹夫 腌五 鴨發兒

ch'uh 'k'oo. 吃 苦

If we make a living by
— 夫肥 妹克 京 立惟五 队京
serving another, we should

手惟五 鴨五耨頭 肥 休特
obey his orders.

嘎卑海衣词 凹兒頭司

ch'uh pih-nyung (wén pén) 吃 別 人 被 半 yeu pih-nyung (sz-hwén). 由 別 人 使 喚

If the ratious are not

— 夫提 兒哀與司 挨 那脫
equal, the operatives will
以乖而 提凹比兒哀敵否司 為而
not put forth equal
那脫 仆脫 勿嗄兒次 以乖而
effort.

ch'uh zuh veh cheⁿ yön siang 吃食勿牽勻相 'tang veh ze-sing. 打勿齊心

京勿嗄兒脫 To get drunk. 杂 蓋脫 屈郎克

ch'uh tswö'. 吃醉

Not enough to satisfy 那脫以耨夫朶殺的司法哀 appetite. 鴨比扣脫

ch'uh veh-Cpau. 吃 勿飽 To be injured by eating. ch'uh song ; ch'uh wa'.

朶皮 一五求特擺哀 以丁 吃 傷 吃 壞

To be imprisoned. 朶 皮 唵拜禮申攝脫

ch'uh quén sz. 吃 官司

To Ask; To INQUIRE; To INVESTIGATE; To GET 杂 鴨司克 杂 一五乖兒 杂 一五佛司的 就脫 杂 蓋脫 Information by Asking. mung'. 一五福凹兒梅訓 队哀 鴨司吉五 間

asked. 挨哀 蓋司克脫

I have asked. 挨哀 瞎務 鴨司克脫

I had asked. 挨哀 瞎特 鴨司克脫

will ask. 挨哀 爲兒 鴨司克

Ask him. 鴨司克酣一呣

Inquire the way. 一五乖兒 提 為

'ngoo mung' kuh. 我 問 个

> (ngoo mung) la tseh. 我間拉者

'ngoo e-kiung mung' koo' tseh. 我已經 問 過 者

'ngoo yau' mung'. 我要問

mung) e. 間 伊

mungo lood. 問路

I beg to ask, or inquire. 'ch'ing mung'. 挨哀 唇搿 朶 鴨司克凹兒—五乖兒 請 問

Inquire of others. 一五乖兒凹夫歐頭兒司

Did you ask? 敵特雨乎 鴨司克

I did not ask. 挨哀 敵特 那脫 鴨司克 mung) pih-nyung). 間 別 人

mung va? 問否

(ngoo veh mung). 我勿問

did you not inquire? wé sa? veh mung?? 敵特 雨乎 那脫 一五乖兒 為 啥 勿 問 Why 歪哀

Go and inquire, or ask. 哥 腌五 一五乖兒 凹兒 鴨司克

Make definite inquiries. mung' ch'ing-'song. 梅克 豐弗一內脫 —五乖兒—士 問 清 爽

To judge, to try a person, 杂 齊侯及杂 脫兒哀哀褒生 or case. 凹兒 該司

Have you ever inquired? 瞎務 雨乎 盫浮 一五乖兒特 I have inquired. 挨哀 瞎務 一五乖兒特

I will make inquiries 挨哀為而 梅克一五乖兒一士 about it. 哀句脫一脫

I have inquired every 挨哀 瞎務 一五乖兒特 盫浮兒-灰兒

It is not necessary 一脫 一词 那脫 乃司失司衰兒 to inquire. 朶 一五乖兒

ch'e mung). 去 問

mung' veh ts'eh. 問 勿 出

(sung mung). 審問

mung' shih va? 問歇否 'ngoo mung' koo shih tseh. 我 問 過 歇 者

'ngoo yau' mung' mung' k'ö'. 我要問問看

koh-tsü mung tau ka tseh. 各處問到家者

veh yau' mung tuh; 勿要問得 veh pih mung tuh. 勿必問得

TO SPEAK; TO SAY; TO UTTER IN WORDS; AS A 杂 司比克 杂 衰 杂 歐地 一五 活侯兒次 鴨士 哀 COMMAND, OR PROMISE; TO AFFIRM; TO TESTIFY; To 岡暉蠻五特 凹兒 潑郎呣一司 朶 鴨否呣 朶 脫司的發 朶 TELL, OR INFORM. wo). 推而 凹兒 一五法凹晦 話

I said so. 挨哀 衰特 沙

I have spoken. 挨哀 瞎務 司巴鴿五

I had spoken. 挨哀瞎特 司巴鴿五

I will or shall tell. 挨哀為而 凹兒 恰而 推兒

I did say SO. 挨哀敵特 衰 沙

I did not say so. 挨哀 敵特 那脫 衰 沙

Dont say any thing about it. veh yau' wo' k'é lé .. 洞脫 衰 奄納 叮 哀包脫 一脫

speak of it. will not 挨哀為而 那脫 司比克 凹夫一脫

Who said so? 火 衰特沙

You said so. 雨乎 衰特 沙

What did or do you say? noong' wo' sa'?

至脫敵特凹兒 途 雨乎 衰 儂 話啥 歪脫 敵特 凹兒

I did not say any thing. Ingoo veh wo sa. 挨哀敵特那脫 衰奄男 叮

engoo woo kuh. 我話个

'ngoo wo' la tseh. 我話拉者

'ngoo e-kiung wo' la tseh. 我已經話拉者

(ngoo yau) wo kuh. 我要話个

'ngoo sz wo' kuh. 我是話个

'ngoo sz veh wo' kuh. 我是勿話个

勿要話開來

'ngoo veh wo'. 我勿話

sa' nyung wo' kuh? 啥 人話 个

noong' wo' kuh. 儂 話 个

我勿話啥

told You me so. 雨乎 杂而特 米沙

When did I tell you? 灰ा 敵特 挨哀 推而 雨乎

Able to speak. (as a language) 哀孛而 朶 司比克

Unable to speak. 厄五 哀字而 朶 司比克

cannot speak Chinese. I 挨哀減五那脫 司比克 賛你司

You can speak it. 雨乎减五司比克一脫

You must speak the truth. 雨乎墨司脫司比克提脫兒羅夫

Dont use violent 動脫 雨乎士 非哀凹垃五脫 language. 蘭五桂乞

Dont be so noisy. 動脫皮 沙惱一拾

A sentence; a word. 哀山五吞五此 哀華兒特

What are you talking about? 窪脫 挨兒 雨乎 倒吉五 哀包脫

To speak evil. 朶 司比克 以佛一而

Dont slander people. 動脫 司蘭五頭 比北而

There was not time to speak. lé veh-je' wo'. 抬兒 划士 那脫 担呣 杂司比克 來勿及話

noong' té 'ngoo wo' kuh. 儂 對 我 話 个

'ngoo (ke-zz) té 'noong wo'? 我 幾時對 儂話

wé wo'; wo' tuh lé, 會話話得來

veh wé wo; wo veh lé. 勿會話話勿來

tsoong kwoh wo, 'ngoo wo' veh lé. 中國話我話勿來

noong' wo' tuh lé kuh. 儂 話得來个

yau' wo' lau-seh wo'; wo' tsun 要話牢實話 話真 話

veh yau' wo' man wo'. 勿要話蠻話

veh yau' nau' lé 'se. 勿要鬧來死

yih tyü' seh-wo'. 一句說話

(noong la wo) sa)? 儂 拉話啥

wo' ch'eu wo'. 話邱話

veh yau' wo' 'liau pih nyung. 勿要話療別人

Flattering words.

勿臘地—五華兒此

Words spoken in vain. 華兒此 司巴根 一五 佛哀五

Laughable words; words to 臘夫哀字而華而此華兒此朶 amuse children. 哀密乎士 七而掘兒恩

Idle words. 挨疊而 划兒此

Cannot reconcile them. 減五那脫 兒盦岡阷衰而 抬時

It is not necessary to
—脱 —士 那脫 乃司失司哀兒立朶
say any thing.
哀 奄男 叮

Boastful words. 耙司脫福而 華兒此

False or imaginary

勿凹而司 凹兒 — 時鴨及乃兒立

words.

華兒此

k'āh wo'; k'āh ch'e wo'-deu. 客話客氣話頭

pa-wo' t'eh. 白話脫

siau wo'. 笑話

ăⁿ wo⁾. 閒話

wo' veh-Ge. 話 勿 禮

勿要話得勿必話得

veh yau' wo' tuh; veh pih wo' tuh.

too wo'. 大話

mong wo'. 妄 話

To Buy. 杂 排哀

I bought it. 挨哀 抱脫 一脫

I did buy it. 挨哀 敵特 排哀 一脫

I am buying now. 挨哀 唵呣 排哀一伍 那凹 ma.

'ngoo 'ma kuh; 'ngoo 'ma la' kuh. 我買个我買拉个

'ngoo sz' 'ma kuh. 我是買个

'ngoo yé¹ dsé' leh-le' 'ma. 我現在垃里買 I was buying. 挨哀活凹士 排哀一匠

I have bought. 挨哀 瞎務 抱脫

I had bought. 挨哀瞎特 抱脫

I want to purchase. 挨哀 旺脫 杂 抛七哀司

How much do you want? 哈乎 墨乞 途 雨乎 旺脫

I do not wish to purchase. 'ngoo veh-yau' ma. 挨哀途 那脫 活一歇 杂 抛七哀司 我 勿要 買

Do you wish to purchase? 途 雨乎活一歇 杂 抛七哀司

Buy it. 排哀 一脫

It can be bought.
一脫減五 皮 抱脫

No where to be had. 嗱 灰兒 杂皮 瞎特

It is to be had. 一脫一士 朶 皮 瞎特

It cannot be bought at

一脫減五那脫皮抱脫 鴨脫

that price.
 達脫 潑兒哀司

It can be bought at that — 脫減五皮 抱脫 鴨脫 達脫 price.
潑兒哀司

'ngoo leh-la' 'ma. 我 垃 拉 買

'ngoo 'ma la' tseh. 我 買拉者

'ngoo e-kiung 'ma la' tseh. 我已經買拉者

'ngoo yau' 'ma. 我要買

moong' yau' 'ma 'ke-'hau? 儂 要買幾好

noong'yau' 'ma va? yau' 'ma va? 儂 要買否要買否

ma meh-tseh.
買 末 者

Thau Tma kuh. 好 胃 个

mg 'ma tsú'; 'ma veh dsäh. 無 買 處 買 勿 着

yeu ma tsû. 有買處

ma veh dong.

買勿動

ma tuh-dōng. 買得動

Go and buy. 哥 腌五特 排哀

ch'e' (ma. 夫 買

To make a few purchases. 'ma teⁿ sa; 'ma meh-zz. 杂 梅咳 哀 非乎抛七哀司哀士 買 點 啥 買 物 事

Where did vou buy it? a le' deu 'ma dsäh kuh? 灰兒 敵特 雨乎 排哀 一脫

吓里頭買着个

Have you bought? 瞎務 雨乎 抱脫

(ma la) meh? 買拉末

I have bought. 挨哀 瞎務 抱脫 ma la tseh. 買拉者

I have not yet bought. Ingoo veh-zung ma. 挨哀 瞎務 諸脫 葉脫 抱脫 我 勿 曾 買

At what price did you 鴨脫 歪脫 潑兒哀司 敵特 雨乎 buy? 排哀

noong' (ma lé sa' ka den? 儂 買來啥價錢 ke den 'ma kuh? 幾錢買个

Bought at a moderate price. ma lé djäng. 抱脫 鴨脫 哀姆兠兒哀脫 潑兒哀司 買 來 强

Paid a high price. 彼特 哀 哈哀 潑兒哀司

ma lé tvü. 買來貴

Cannot afford to buy. 'ma veh-'ch'e. 減五那脫鴨夫福兒特 朶 排哀 買 勿起

Can afford it. 減五鴨夫福兒特 一脫 ma tuh ch'e. 買得起

·Did not succeed in buying. (ma veh zung-koong. 敵特那脫色克西特 一五 排哀一五 買 勿 成 功

I want to buy more. 挨哀旺脫 杂 排哀 麻兒

'ngoo wăn yau' 'ma. 我還要買

Is it to be had? 一士一脫 朶 皮 瞎特

veu tuh ma va?? 有得買否 It is to be had: 一脫 一士 朶 皮 瞎特 'yeu tuh 'ma kuh; 'yeu kuh. 有得買个有个

Why dont you purchase? wé sa' veh 'ma? 柔哀 動脫 雨乎 抛七哀司 爲啥勿買

He dont know how to buy. e ma veh lé.

海衣 動脫 哪 哈凹 杂排哀 伊買 勿 來

Not necessary to buy. veh pih 'ma.
那脫納司失司衰兒立 杂 排哀 勿必買

Invoice; price. 一 压佛凹一司 潑兒哀司

ma ka. 買價

How much have you bought? ma tsz ke-hau? 哈乎 墨乞 瞎務 雨乎 抱脫 買之幾好

I have not bought much. (ma tuh veh too. 挨哀 瞎務 那脫 抱脫

墨乞 買得 勿多

Try to purchase. 脫兒鴨朶 抛七哀司

ma ma k'ö. 買買看

To SELL. ma'; ma' t'eh. 杂 衰而 賣 賣 脫

sold it. I · 挨哀沙而特 一脫

I have sold it. 挨哀 瞎務 沙而特 一脫

had sold it. 挨哀瞎特沙而特一脫

Will you sell it? 為而 雨乎 衰而 一脫 Is it for sale? 一士一脫勿凹衰兒

'ngoo ma' t'eh kuh. 我賣脫个

'ngoo ma' t'eh tseh. 我賣脫者

'ngoo e-kiung ma' t'eh tseh. 我已經賣脫者

ma' va? yau ma' va? 賣否要賣否

I will sell it. 挨為而表而一脫 ma' kuh. na' kuh. na' kuh. 一脫 一士 勿凹 衰而

曹 个,

I will dispose of it. (ngoo yau) ma) t'eh e. 挨哀 為而 敵司巴時 凹夫 一脫

我 要賣脫伊

I cannot sell it. 挨哀減五那脫衰而一脫 'ngoo ma' veh t'eh. 我賣勿脫

Have you sold it?

ma' t'eh meh?

I have sold all. 挨哀 瞎務 沙而 凹而

ma wén tseh. 賣 完 者

To sell at auction. p'äh ma'. 杂 衰而 鴨脫 凹个興 拍 賣

It was sold at auction p'äh ma' t'eh.
一股 活凹土 沙而特 鴨脫 凹个與 拍 賣 脫

I cannot sell at that 挨京 减五脱 衰而 鴨脫 達脫 ma' veh 'dōng. price. 潑兒哀司

賣勿動

I will not sell (at that price.) veh ma?. 挨哀 為而 那脫 衰而

勿賣

Selling price. 失林 潑兒哀司 ma' ka'. 賣 價

TO GIVE; TO TRANSMIT BY HAND; TO YIELD 朶 及務 朶 脫兒唵五司密脫 排哀 壗五脫 朶 移而特 朶 THE POWER OF; TO GIVE IN MARRIAGE. beh. 提 句浮 凹夫 杂 及務 一因 襪兒哀乞 機

Give, or hand it to me. beh 'ngoo; beh la' 'ngoo. 及務 凹兒 壗五特 一脫 朶 米

撥 我 撥 拉

I shall not give, or hand 挨哀 恰而 那脫 及務 凹兒 壗五特 it. —脫

cngoo veh beh. 我 勿 撥

He is not willing to give. 海衣一士 那脫 活臨 杂 及務

e veh 'k'ung beh. 伊勿 肯 縣

to him. 杂酬—唯

'ngoo beh e kuh; 'ngoo 我 機 伊 个 beh la e. 撥 拉 伊

sa nyung beh noong? 啥 人 撥 儂

I have given it. 挨哀 瞎務 及文 一脫

'ngoo beh la' tseh. 我 撥 拉 者

I have given it away. 挨哀 瞎務 及文 一脫 哀為

'ngoo beh t'eh tseh. 我 撥 脫者

Give me notice, or warning. 及務米哪鉄司凹兒活凹兒你五

beh sing 'ngoo. 撥 信 我

I endured a beating from 挨哀 奄五敵乎歐特 哀 比丁福即時 歇呣

'ngoo beh e 'täng. 我 撥 伊 打

Dont allow him to have it. 動脫 鴨而老 軒時 杂瞎務 一脫 Dont give it to him. 動脫 及務一脫 朶 歇姆

veh yau' beh e. 勿 要 撥 伊

I have already given it to engoo e-kiung beh la 挨哀瞎務凹而兒哀敵及文一脫杂 我 已經 機 拉 him; I had given it to him. tseh. 軒時挨哀瞎特及文一脫杂軒坶 者

Give him something to eat. beh ten sa' la' e ch'uh. 及務 軒晖 色晖叮 朶 以脫

When will you give it to me? noong' 'ke-zz' beh 'ngoo? 灰ा 為而 雨乎 及務 一脫 杂 米 儂 幾時 撥 我

I will hand it to you 挨京 為而 壗五特 一脫 朶 雨乎 ming tsau beh noong? to morrow. 拖媽兒羅

撥 顯 啥 拉 伊 吃

明朝機儂

To PAY MONEY. foo?. 杂 彼 墨五納 付

paid it. 挨京 彼特 一脫

I have paid it. 挨哀 瞎務 彼特 一脫

I have already paid it; 挨哀 瞎務 凹而兒哀敵 彼特 一脫 had paid it. 挨哀 瞎務 彼特 以脫

Pay it. 杯 一脫

To pay out. 杂 杯 凹脫

To pay in. 杂杯 一因

Not able to pay. 那脫哀孛而杂 彼

'ngoo foo' kuh. 我付个

'ngoo foo' la' tseh. 我付拉者

'ngoo e-kiung foo' la' tseh. 我已經付拉者

foo' meh tseh. 付末者

foo' ts'eh; foo' ts'eh ch'e' 付出付出去

foo' tsing lé; foo' au lé. 付進來付下來

foo' veh ts'eh. 付勿出

Able to pay. 哀孛而 杂 彼

Has he paid it? 瞎士 海衣 彼特 一脫

He has not yet paid. e veh zung foo. 海衣瞎士 那脫 葉脫 彼

When will you pay me? 灰五為而 雨乎 彼 米

When did you pay? 灰五 敵特 雨乎 彼

Tell him to pay. 歹而 軒呣 杂 彼

Ask him to pay. 鴨司克 軒降 杂 彼

How much money is to 哈子 墨乞 墨納 一士 杂 be paid out to day? 皮彼特 凹脫 杂 台

To whom did you pay it? noong foo' la' sa' nyung? 杂 呼時 敵特 雨乎彼 一脫 儂 付 拉 啥 人

I have paid it out. 挨哀 瞎務 彼特 一脫 凹脫

Unable to pay now. 厄五哀孛而 杂 彼 那凹

To pay in full. 杂彼 一五 福而

foo' tuh ts'eh. 付得出

> foo la meh? 付拉末

伊勿曾付

(ke zz) foo) la 'ngoo? 幾時付拉 我

(ke zz) foo' kuh? 幾時付 个

kau e foo' au ch'e'. 叫伊付下去

kau e foo' au lé. **叫** 伊付下來

kiung tsau yau' foo' ts'eh 今 朝 要 付 出 ch'e' 'ke hau' nyung tsz? 去幾好銀子

'ngoo foo' t'eh tseh. 我付脱者

yén dsé foo veh ts'eh. 現在付勿出

foo' ch'ing. 付 清

To RECEIVE; To COLLECT. seu. 杂兒衣西以夫 杂 可而垃脫 收

To collect accounts.

杂可而垃脫 鴨坑五此
To receive payment for

杂兒以西以夫 彼末五脫 勿凹兒
a lease.
哀里司

seu tsäng. 收 賬

seu tsoo. 收租

To receive house rent.

杂 兒以西以夫 好乎司 兒侖五脫

seu vong-tsoo; seu vong den. 收房租收房錢

To receive payment in 杂 兒以西以夫 彼末五脫 —五 kind. 該五特

seu tsoo 'me. 收租米

I have received payment 挨哀 瞎務 兒以西以夫 彼末五 in full.

seu ch'ing la' tseh. 收 清 拉 者

Did you receive it? 敵特 雨乎 兒以西以夫一脫

seu dsäh va'? 收着否

I did not receive it. 挨哀 敵特 那脫 兒以西以夫 — 脫 ^cngoo seu veh dsäh. 我 收勿着

I did receive it. 挨哀 敵特 兒以西以夫 一脫 'ngoo seu dsäh kuh. 我 收着个

I did not receive 挨哀 敵特 那脫 兒以西以夫 anything. 奄南叮

'ngoo seu veh dsäh sa'. 我 收勿 着啥

A receipt. 哀 兒以西以脫

seu p'ian. 收票

To finish or complete a 杂 勿五你歇凹兒 岡時不里脫 哀work. 華兒克

seu dsäng. 收 塲 A receipt in full. seu ch'ing p'iau'. 哀 兒以西以脫 一五 福而 收 清 票

To suffer imprisonment. 杂 色否一呣潑兒一上陌末五脫 收 監

seu kăn.

To entertain one in 杂 奄五 地 歹 五 魂 一 五 distress.

seu lieu. 收留

敵司脫兒哀司

To clean up, to arrange 杂 克里五 厄泊 朶 挨兒連五歇 seu zeh hau. things. 「一司

收拾好

To make a clean sweep

杂梅咳 哀 克里五 雖以潑 seu quăh.
v 括 凹夫 叮匠

To draw tight. (as a cord) seu kiung. 杂特兒四 搭哀脫 鴨士 哀高兒特 收 緊

Draw it tight. seu lé kiung. 特兒凹 一脫 搭哀脫

收來緊

To Build. 杂 别而特 csaw. 造

To build a house. 朶 別而特 哀 好乎司 saw vong-tsz. 造房子

To build a bridge. 杂 别而特 哀 字兒—歉

saw yih tiau dyau. 造一條 橋

To build a boat, or vessel. 杂 別而特 哀耙脫 凹兒 物失而

saw zén. 造船

To cast a gun. 杂該鴨司脫哀 辯五

(saw p'au); tsû p'au). 造 砲 鑄 砲

To erect a battery. 杂衣兒合脫哀八得兒立

To take census.

杂對咳 失五收司

To start a rumor. 朶 司帶兒脫哀 兒和謀

Have you completed your 瞎務 雨乎 岡胟不里疊特 妖兒 house? 好平司

It is finished. 一脫 一士 非五你歇特

To build a city wall. Saw zung-deu. 杂 別而特 哀 昔敵 活凹而 造 城 頭

(saw p'au) dé. 造 砲 臺

(saw ts'ah (tsz. 造 册 子

saw yan-yen. 选 謠言

vong-tsz 'saw 'hau meh? 房 子 造 好 末

saw hau tseh.

saw zung-den.

To Build · A Wall. ch'e' siang. 朶 別而特 哀 活凹而 砌 墙

To build a single brick 朶 別而特 哀 心搿而 孛兒一克 partition. 擺兒的歇五

To pave a road. 杂 別務 哀 兒嗄特 ch'e' pih. 砌壁

> ch'e' ka'. 砌街

To SIT. Soo. 杂 昔脫 坐

Please be seated. 不里士 皮 西答特

Sit down; be seated. 昔脫 特挨五 皮 西答特 ch'ing' (zoo. 請 坐

(soo zoo. 华华

Sit a while. 昔脫哀 歪哀而

soo yih shih. 坐一歇

I dont wish to sit. 挨哀 動脫 為歇 杂 昔脫 veh yau' soo. 勿要坐

I have no time to sit. Ingoo mg koong foo soo. 挨哀 瞎務 哪 担時朶 昔脫 我 赚 功 夫 坐

Not room to sit, or 那脫兒鳥晦 杂 昔脫 凹兒 be seated.

soo' veh loh. 坐 勿落

Sit still. 昔脫 司滴而

皮西答特

csoo la 坐拉

Sit on it. 昔脫 五凹一脫

soo la long. 坐拉上

Room to sit, or be seated. Soo tuh loh. 兒鳥時朶 昔脫 凹兒皮 西答特 坐 得 落

Cushion for a seat. 可歇五 勿凹兒 哀 西脫

soo nyōh. 坐 褪.

To sit on a seat of 杂 昔脫 凹五哀 西脫 凹夫 judgment. 及歐乞蠻五脫

soo'-dong. 坐堂

A throne. 哀脫兒嗄匹

(800 Wé. 华位

To STAND. lih. 朶 司担五特 北

Stand; stand still; is, 司担五特司担五特司滴而一士 lih la'. or was standing. 司担五停

立拉

Stand up; stand it 司担五特厄扑 司担五特 一脫 lih ch'e' lé. on end. 立起來

Cannot stand; unable 減五那脫 司担五特 厄五哀字而 lih veh dōng. to stand. 立 勿 動 朶 司担五特

Cannot stand against 減五那脫 司担五特 京搿五司 such odds; cannot bear lih veh dsû?. 色乞 凹特此 減五那脫 信兒 立 勿 住 such losses. 色乞 老司京士

Can stand &c. 減五 司担五特

Stand to one side. 司担五特朶 魂 賽特 lih tuh tsû?. 立得住

lih la' pie"-deu. 立 拉邊 頭

To、 Know. shau²-tuh. 杂 哪 曉 得

Do you know? 杂雨乎 哪

Do not know. 杂 那脫 哪

I know. 挨哀 哪

I knew it. 挨哀 業乎 一脫 shau'-tuh va? **麂** 得否 shau'-tuh veh shau'-tuh? **磨** 得勿應得

veh shau²-tuh. 勿 曉 得

'ngoo shau'-tuh. 我 曉 得

'ngoo shau'-tuh kuh. 我 瞎 得个 I have known it. 挨哀 瞎務 哪五 一脫

I had known it. 挨哀 瞎特 哪五 一脫

How long have you known it? 好乎 郎 瞎務 雨乎 哪五 一脫

I have known it a long time. 挨哀 瞎務 哪五一脫 哀 郎 太京時

I have known it but a 挨哀 瞎務 哪五 一脫 字厄脫 哀 short time.

梟脫 太哀呣

I have always known it. 挨哀 瞎務 凹而為 士哪五一脫

I know a little about it. 挨哀 哪哀 立得而 哀抱脫 — 脫

I know all about it. 挨哀 哪 凹而 哀抱脫 一脫

I know nothing about it. 挨哀 哪 納口 哀抱脫 —脫

He knows. 海衣 哪士

Now I know. 那凹 挨哀 哪

How did you find it 哈凹 敵特 雨乎 反一五特 一脫 out?

Why do I not know? 歪哀 途 挨哀 那脫 哪 'ngoo shau'-tuh la tseh. 我 曉得拉者

'ngoo e-kiung shau'-tuh la tseh. 我已經曉得拉者

'ngoo shaw'-tuh tsz-tsäng yö tseh. 我 曉得之長遠者

'ngoo shau'-tuh veh too 'ke-zz'; 我 曉得 勿多幾時 k'ă shau-tuh.

鉛 曉得

'ngoo yih shäng' shau'-tuh kuh. 我 一 向 曉 得 个

shau'-tuh te"; 'yeu te" shau' tuh. 曉得 點 有點 曉 得

'ngoo tōh shau'-tuh. 我 秃 曉 得

'ngoo yih-ngăn veh shau'-tuh. 我 一眼 勿 曉 得

e shau'-tuh la tseh. 伊 曉 得 拉 者

ngoo shau-tuh le tseh. 我 曉得 里 者

moong' 'näng shau'-tuh? 儂 那 曉得 noong' na' nung shau'-tuh? 儂 那 能 曉 得

'yeu sa' veh shau'-tuh? wé sa' 有啥勿賬得爲啥 veh shau'-tuh? 勿曉得 You ought to know. 雨乎 凹脫 杂 哪

What do you know? 歪脫 途雨乎 哪

Difficult to know. 敵勿一革而脫杂 哪

Easy enough to find out. 以席 以耨夫 朶 反—五脫 凹脫

Very well; all right. 物立 活而 凹而 兒哀脫

You dont know. 雨乎 動脫 哪

I knew he would come 挨哀 業乎 海衣 華特 克姆 to grief. 朶 搿兒衣夫

He has not yet known 海衣 瞎士 那脫 葉脫 哪五 anything about it. 奄南丁 哀抱脫 一脫 noong' yung-ké shau'-tuh. 儂 應 該 曉 得 noong' ké-yung shau'-tuh. 儂 該 應 曉 得

noong'shau'-tuh kuh sa'? 儂 曉得个啥

văⁿ năⁿ shau'-tuh. 煩難曉得

yoong-e shau²-tuh. 容易曉得

shau'-tuh tseh. 曉 得 者

noong' veh shau'-tuh. 儂 勿 曉 得

rngoo shau'-tuh e yau' 我 曉 得 伊 要 pāng'-dsāh vǎn nǎn. 碰 着 煩 難

e veh-zung shau⁾-tuh. 伊勿曾 曉 得

To UNDERSTAND; To COMPREHEND. Ctong. 杂 厄五頭司担五特 杂 岡時不兒衣酣五特 懂

Do you understand? 途 兩乎 厄五頭司担五特

I understand, or 挨哀 厄五頭司担五特 凹兒 comprehend.

岡暉不兒衣酣五特

'tōng va'? 懂 否

tổng kuh; 'ngoo 'tổng kuh; 懂 个 我 懂 个 tổng kuh tseh. 懂 个 者 I do not understand. 挨哀途 那脫 厄五頭司担五特

veh tōng; 'ngoo veh tōng.
勿懂我勿懂

i am unable to 挨哀 腌胟 厄五哀字而 杂 understand. 厄五頭司担五特

'ngoo 'tōng veh lé. 我懂勿來

It is

一脱 一士
incomprehensible.

一五岡時不兒衣酣五昔字而

tong veh lé kuh. 懂 勿來 个

I do not yet understand. 'ngoo veh-zung 'tōng. 挨哀途那脫葉脫厄五頭司担五特 我 勿 曾 懂

I dont comprehend 挨哀 動脫 岡岡不兒衣酣五特 anything about it. 奄南挺五 哀抱脫 一脫

yih ngăn veh 'tōng.

一 眼 勿 懂

Now I understand. 那凹 挨哀 厄五頭司担五特 tōng le tseh. 懂 里者

Canyoucomprehendit?減五 雨乎 岡晔不兒衣酣五特 一脫

'tong tuh ts'eh va? 懂得出否

I cannot understand 挨哀 減五那脫 厄五頭司担五特 it.
— 脫

'ngoo 'tōng veh ts'eh. 我懂勿出

To Look; To See. k'ö'. 杂 六克 杂 西 看

I saw. 挨哀 燒

'ngoo k'ö' ke" kuh. 我看見个

I have seen. 挨哀瞎務 仙五

'ngoo k'ö' keⁿ tseh. 我看見者

had seen. 挨哀 瞎特 仙五

Look. 六克

I did not see. 挨哀敵特 那脫 西

Who saw it? 呼 燒一脫

Have you seen it? 瞎務雨乎 仙五 一脫 古伤的于 叫五 一脱 have you ever seen it? 瞎務 雨乎 哀浮 仙五 一脫

I have seen it;

 挨哀 瞎務 仙五 一脫

 I have seen it
 before.

 挨哀 瞎務 仙五 一脫 皮福 []兒

I have not yet seen it. 挨哀 瞎務 那脫 葉脫 仙五 一脫 I do not see it.

挨哀途 那脫 西 一脫

I cannot see it. 挨哀减五那脫 西 一脫

I can or do see it. 挨哀減五 凹兒 途 西 一脫

Look at me; do as I do. k'ö' (ngoo. 六克鴨脫 米 途鴨士挨哀途

I dont wish to see it. 挨哀動脫 活歇 杂 西一脫

Dont look at it. 動脫 六克 鴨脫一脫

'ngoo e-kiung k'ö' ken tseh. 我已經看見者

k'ö' k'ö' k'ö'. 看看看

'ngoo veh k'ö' ken. 我勿看見

sa' nyung k'o' ken? 啥人看見

k'ö' ken shih va'? 看見歇否

'ngoo k'ö' ken shih kuh. 我看見歇个

'ngoo veh-zung k'ö' ken shih. 我勿曾看見歇

'ngoo veh k'ö' ken. 我勿看見

'ngoo k'ö' veh ken. 我看勿見

'ngoo k'ö' tuh ken. 我看得見

看 我

'ngoo veh yau' k'ö'. 我勿要看

veh yau' k'ö'. 勿要看 Disagreeable to he-敵司哀搿兒衣哀孛而 杂 皮 năn k'ö'. 難看 hold. 呵而特

To look down upon.
杂六克打五 厄邦五

Not in accordance with 那脫 一五 阿高兒旦五此 活一脫 one's fancy.

魂司 反五昔

To inspect; to examine. 朶 一五司不个脫 朶 會个隱密五

To attend theaters. 朶 阿貪五特 脫衣哀頭

Pretty; handsome; fine &c.

Not pretty; handsome, or fine &c. veh hau k'ö'. 那脫 不兒滴 壗五商呣 凹兒 反五 勿好看

How do you regard it? 哈乎 途 雨乎 兒衣茄特一脫 I do not see distinctly.

挨哀 途 那脫 西 敵司丁克立 I can see distinctly. 挨哀減五 西 敵司丁克立

k'ö' veh 'ch'e. 看勿起

k'ö' veh tsoong'. 看勿中

k'ö' she'. 看戲

k'ö' k'ö.

看看

'hau k'ö'. 好看

noong' k'o' ch'e lé na nung? 儂 看起來那能

'ngoo k'ö' veh ch'ing 'song. 我看勿清爽 'ngoo k'ö' tuh ch'ing 'song. 我 看得 淸 爽

To FORGET. 朶 法凹兒搿脫

mongo ke. 忘 記

Did you forget? 敵特雨乎法四兒搿脫 | have you forgotten? 瞎務 雨乎法凹兒隔吞

mong' ke va'? 忘記否

I have not forgotten. 挨哀瞎務 那脫 法凹兒隔吞

Do not forget. 途 那脫 法凹兒掰脫

will not, or did 挨哀為而 那脫 凹兒 敵特 forget. 那脫 法凹兒搿脫

I forgot it. 挨京法凹兒骱脫一脫

A forgetful fellow、 哀法凹兒辮脫福而勿而嗄

By no means forget. 擺哀 哪 米五司 法凹兒辯脫

Remember. 兒衣末瞬坏

Do you remember? 途 雨乎 兒衣末胟坏 ngoo veh mong' ke. 我 勿 忘 記

veh yau' mong' ke. 勿要忘記

veh mong' ke kuh. 勿忘記个

fngoo mong'ke tseh; 我 忘 記 者 mong'ke t'eh tseh. 忘 記 脫 者

mong' ke doo'. 忘 記大

mong' ke veh tuh. 忘 記勿得

ke' tuh va'? 記得否

To Look For. 杂 六克 勿凹兒

To find. 杂反五特

Look for it. 六克勿凹兒一脫

Go look for it. 哥 六克 勿凹兒一脫 sing. 载

sing dsäh. 幸 着 sing kö sing. 幸 看 幸

ch'e' sing. 夫 嘉 Have you looked for it? 瞎務 雨乎 六克特 勿凹兒 一脫

have looked for it. 挨哀 務瞎 六克特 勿凹兒一脫

Have you found it? 瞎務雨乎勿凹五特一脫

Did you find it? 敵特 雨乎 反五特 一脫

I have found it. 挨哀 瞎務 方五特 一脫

I found it. 挨哀方五特一脫

I cannot, or could 挨哀減五那脫凹兒 哥特not find it. 那脫 反五特 一脫

I did not find it. 挨哀 敵特 那脫 反五特一脫

You must find it. 雨乎墨司脫反五特一脫

I have not yet found it. 挨哀 瞎務 那脫 葉脫 方五特 一脫

Look every where. 六克 盦物兒 灰兒

A part of the looked of the l and cannot find it. 唵五 減五那脫 反五特 一脫

If you do not find it, sing veh dsäh meh, 一夫 雨乎途 那脫 反五 一脫 you must pay for it. 雨乎 墨司脫杯 勿凹兒一脫

sing shih meh? 尋 歇末

sing koo' shih kuh. 尋 過 歇 个

sing dsäh meh? 尋 着 末

sing dsäh va?? 尋 着 否

sing dsäh tseh. 尋 着 者 sing dsäh kuh. 幸 着 个

sing veh dsäh. 尋勿 着

sing veh dsäh kuh. 尋 勿着 个

tsoong yau sing dsäh kuh. 終 要尋着个

veh zung sing dsäh. 勿曾尋着

koh-tsû sing. 各處尋

koh tsû' sing tau'-ka, 各處尋到家 sing veh dsäh. 尋 勿着

尋 勿 着 末 yau noong pé kuh. 要儂賠个

I have looked every where 挨哀 瞎務 六个脫 盒物兒— 灰兒 and cannot find it. 晻五 減五那脫 反五特 —脫

sing lé sing ch'e' sing veh dsäh. 尋來尋去 尋勿着

To Listen; To Hear. t'ing. 杂 力司答五 杂 海衣兒 聽

I hear. 挨哀 海衣兒

I heard. 挨哀 吼兒特

He did not hear. 海衣 敵特 那脫 海衣兒

Listen; give attention. 力司五 其扶阿貪五血五

Do you hear distinctly or 途 雨乎 海衣兒 敵司丁个立 凹兒 understandingly?
恩特兒司担五亭立

I hear (understandingly). 挨哀海衣兒恩特兒司担五亭立

Listen to me. 力司五 杂 米

Listen. 力司五

To eaves drop. 杂 以扶 掘兒凹潑

To listen to a discourse. 杂 立司五 杂 哀 敵司可侯司

To listen to singing. 杂立司五梁星—五

'ngoo t'ing ke'n'. 我聽見

'ngoo t'ing keⁿ⁾ kuli. 我聽見个

e veh t'ing keⁿ⁾; e veh t'ing tuh 伊勿聽見伊勿聽得

t'ing la. 聽拉

ncong' t'ing tuh ts'eh va? 儂 聽得出否

'ngoo t'ing tuh ts'eh. 我聽得出 t'ing 'ngoo.

聽我

t'ing t'ing k'ö'; t'ing la' k'ö. 聽聽精聽拉看

t'ing pih kiäh. 聽 壁 脚

t'ing sû. 聽書

t'ing ts'ong'. 聽唱 Pleasant to listen to. 潑而哀山五脫 朶 立司五 朶

N:t pleasant to hear. 那脫 潑而哀山五脫 朶 海衣兒

Dont listen. 動脫 立司五

I Dont want to hear. 挨哀動脫 旺脫 朶 海衣兒

It should not be heard.

一脫休厄特 那脫 皮 吼兒特

i will follow your 挨哀 為而 勿凹而嗄 效兒 advice. 阿特罰一司

I have never heard it. 挨哀 瞎務 納浮 吼兒特 — 脫

I have heard it before. 挨哀瞎務吼兒特一脫皮勿隁兒

I have not yet heard of 挨哀 瞎務 那脫 葉脫 吼兒特 凹夫 it.

I have heard it 挨哀 瞎務 吼兒特 一脫 reported. 兒衣怕兒疉特

Dont listen to rumors.
動脫 立司五 朶 兒羅謀兒士

Icantbrookthat.挨哀 減五脫 布兒六克達脫

I do not hear distinctly. 挨哀途那脱海衣兒敵司丁个立

hau' t'ing. 好聽

veh han' t'ing.

勿好聽

veh yau' t'ing.
勿要聽

'ngoo veh yau' t'ing. 我 勿 要 聽

t'ing veh tuh kuh. 聽 勿得 个

'ngoo t'ing noong'; 我 聽 儂 'ngoo t'ing noong' kuh fung 'foo. 我 聽 儂 个 盼 咐

'ngoo veh zung t'ing keⁿ shih. 我 勿 曾 聽 見 歇

'ngoo t'ing koo' shih. 我聽過歇

Tugoo veh zung t'ing keⁿ) 我 勿 曾 聽 見 shih.

'ngoo t'ing vung. 我聽聞

veh yau' t'ing yau yeⁿ.

勿要聽謠言

'ngoo t'jng veh tsing'. 我 聽 勿 進

ngoo t'ing veh ch'ing song. 我聽勿清爽

can hear very 挨哀 減五 海衣兒 物兒 distinctly. 敵司丁个立

engoo t'ing tuh măn ch'ing 我聽得蠻清 爽

TO THINK; TO CONSIDER; TO REFLECT. Siäng. 杂 叮克 杂 岡五昔頭 杂 兒衣勿來个脫 想 To THINK; TO CONSIDER; TO REFLECT.

Think about it; think awhile. 'siang siang k'o. 叮克 哀保脫一脫 叮克 哀歪哀而 想 想 看

Cannot call to mind. 減五那脫 縞而 朶 蠻一五特

Can call to mind. 減五 縞而 朶 蠻一五特

Consider the matter. 岡五昔頭 提 襪兠

Think of me; remember me. 叮克凹夫 米 兒衣末胟坏 米

Did not think of. 敵特 那脫 盯克 凹夫

To think to no purpose. 杂 叮克 杂 哪 褒巴司

To Consider fully; to think of 朶 岡五昔頭 福而立朶 盯克 凹夫

every point. **盒**物兒—包—五脫

Could not think of every 柯特 那脫 叮克 凹夫 盒物兒一 point.

包一五脫

I think; in my opinion. 挨哀门克一五買哀嗄兵五寧旺

What do you think of it? 窪脫 途 雨乎 盯克 凹夫一脫 siäng veh ts'eh.

想勿出 'siäng tuh ts'eh; siäng dsäh.

想得出想着

'siang ch'e lé k'ö'. 想 起來看

siäng dsäh ugoo. 想着我

veh 'siäng dsäh; 'siäng veh dsäh. 勿想着想勿着

päh 'siäng t'eh. 白想脫

siäng tau-ka. 想 到家

siäng veh tau-ka. 想勿到家

agoo siäng. 我想 noong' (siang na)-nung? 儂想那能 noong' 'siāng ch'e lé na'-nung? 儂 想起來那能

To think of; to meditate upon. (siling nyan). 杂 叮克 凹夫 杂 末敵推脫 厄邦五 想 念

To have designs upon. siäng deu. 杂 瞎務 地隱五司 厄邦五 想 頭

No designs, or expectations. mg-siang deu. 哪地隱五司 凹兒 盒个司不 歹歇司 膴 想 頭

To Believe. sing'; siäng-sing'. 杂 皮里扶 信 相 信

do not believe it. (ngoo veh siäng-sing). 挨哀 途 那脫 皮里扶 一脫 我 勿相信

Do you believe it? 途 雨乎 皮里扶 一脫

believe it. 挨哀 皮里扶 一脫

I have confidence 挨哀 瞎務 岡五勿一豐五此 'ngoo siāng-sing' e. him. 一五酣一曜

I have no confidence 挨哀 瞎務 哪 岡五勿一疊五此 'ngoo veh siäng-sing' e. in him. 一五 酬一曜

It is difficult to believe. văn năn siäng-sing). 一脫一士敵勿一革而脫 杂皮里扶 煩 難 相 信

It is impossible not to 一脱一士一阵包昔字而那脫 杂 veh tuh veh siäng-sing?.
believe it. 勿得勿相信 勿得勿相信 皮里扶 一脫

To believe in idols. 杂 皮里扶 一五 鴨哀陶而司

sing veh. 信佛

"noong siang-sing' va'? 儂相信否

'ngoo siäng-sing' kuh. 我相信个

我相信伊

我勿相信伊

To believe in Jesus.

杂 皮里扶 —五 其受司

To worship, or believe 桑華而吸泊 凹兒 皮里扶 in no God. 一五哪 高特

Faith; trust. 勿哀陋 脫兒厄司脫

Dont believe it. 動脫 皮里扶 一脫

It wont do to take his

一脫華五途朶 對咳海一士
word.

華歐兒特

To delight in. 杂 敵臘哀脫 —五

He delights in wine. 海衣 敵臘哀此 —五 還含五 sing⁹ ya-soo; siäng-sing⁹ ya soo. 信 耶無相信耶穌

päh veh siäng-sing², päh veh sing². 百 勿相 信百勿信

sing' t'oh. 信 托

veh yau' siäng-sing'. 勿要相信

veh hau siäng-sing'e. 勿好相信伊

siäng-sing). 相 信

e siäng-sing⁾ tsieu. 伊相信酒

To Strike; To Chastise; To Fight. 'tang. 杂 司脫兒來克 杂 七鴨司帶哀士杂 發一脫 打

He struck me. 海衣 司脫兒厄克米

They are fighting. 抬 挨兒 發一丁

Able to whip. **京字而 朶 忽一**潑

Not able to whip. 那脫哀字而 杂 忽—濺

e 'täng 'ngoo. 伊打我

leh-la' siäng-^ctäng. 垃 拉 相 打

'täng tuh koo'.
打得過

täng veh koo'. 打 勿過

a battle. To fight 杂 發一脫 哀 拔脫而 ctang tsang. 打 仗

deliver a general 杂 敵衣立浮 哀 集五寿兒臘而 charge. 乞挨乞

koong 'täng, 攻打

To gain a victory. 朶 敢五哀佛—朶兒立 'täng yung'; 'täng sung' tsäng' 打 贏 打 勝 仗

To lose a battle. 朶 羅士 哀 拔脫而

'täng sû; 'täng ba'; 打輸打敗

ftäng ba³-tsäng.

打敗仗

To shoot game. 朶 靴脫 鉗呣

täng) (tiau. 打鳥

To shoot large game. 朶 靴脱 拉乞 鉗晖

täng lih. 打 獵

To hit. 杂海—脱

täng dsäh. 打着

To miss. 朶 滅司

täng veh dsäh. 打 勿 着。

To wound. 杂 華紅五脫 täng song. 打傷

To ring, or strike a täng' tsoong. 杂兒立五四兒司脫兒哀咳哀 large bell.

打 鐘

拉兒乞彼而

To thrash wheat. 杂 脫兒鴨吁 灰衣脫

täng mäh. 打 麥

To thrash rice. 杂 脫兒鴨吁 兒阿司

täng) (tau. 打 稻

To drive piles. 朶 脫兒鴨扶 爿而司

täng) tsong. 打 楼

To make inquiries.

菜 妹咳 一五括兒立士

To make a bamboo fence. 杂 妹咳 哀 板 降 婆 反五司

To build a cooking range. 杂别而特哀哭吉恒兒連五乞

To make any instrument 杂 妹咳奄乃—五司脫兒鳥妹五脫 of metal. 四夫 末得而

To make a sword, or knife. 杂 妹咳 京 沙兒特 凹兒 奈夫

To draw a plan. 杂 脫兒約 哀 不蘭五

To prosecute at law. 杂 不兒拗司衣居乎脫 鴨脫 老

To speak in mandarin. 杂 司比克 —五 蠻五臺兒衣五

To slap one in the face. 杂司臘泊 魂 —五 提 勿哀司

To dress extraordinari-杂 脫兒京司 盒司脫兒哀凹兒敵 ly. 乃兒—立

Foolish and impudent talking. 夫立歇 降五 一時必乎但脫 刀吉恒

To strike fire. **杂 司脫兒阿**咳 發挨油

To kill. 杂 吉而

To injure by striking.

A 一五權 排哀 司脫兒哀吉恒

'täng t'ing', täng' ts'ih. 打 聽 打 緝

tăng) po. 打管

> 'täng tsau' deu. 打 灶頭

'täng.
打

^Ctäng tau. 打 刀

täng⁾ quéⁿ-sz. 打 官司

täng quén wo). 打官話

täng⁾ nye-⁽kwong.
打 耳 光

'täng păⁿ'.
打 扮

täng)-bäng. 打棚

täng) 'hoo.
打火

täng' săh. 打 殺

'täng wa'; täng' song. 打壤打傷 To RAP; To KNOCK. k'au. 杂 兒鴨潑 杂 諾克 敬

Rap the door. 兒鴨潑 提 杂兒 k'au mung. 敲 門

To drive a nail. 杂 脫兒挨哀扶 哀 乃而 k'au ting. 敲 丁

To break in pieces.

杂 字而哀咳 一五 披衰士

k'au séh'. 敲碎

To beat flat. 杂 皮脫 勿臘脫

k'au 'peⁿ. 敲 扁

Knock it off. 諾克 一脫 凹夫 k'au t'eh. 鼓 脫

To pound. 杂 砲五特 k'au.

To Cut (as with a small knife). 菜 革脫

quöh.

To inflict a wound 杂 — 五勿立个脫 哀 華五特 by cutting. 擺哀 克丁

MAN SOLVE CO

quöh song. 割 傷

Cut it open. 克脫一脫 嘎本

quöh k'é; quöh k'é lé. 割 開 割 開來

Cut it in two. 克脫 一脫 一五 多

quöh dö. 割 斷

Cut it off. 克脫 一脫 凹夫

quöh t'eh. 割 脫 To Cut (as with sword, heavy knife, or ax). 菜 克脫

tsăⁿ. 劖

Cut it in two. 克脱一脱一五 多

Cut it off. 克脫一脫 凹夫 tsăⁿ 'dö. 割斷 tsăⁿ t'eh.

割 脫

To Split. p'ih. 杂司不立脫 劈

Split it open. 司不立脫一脫 嘎本

Cannot split it. 減五那脫 司不立脫 一脫

To split off. 杂司不立脫 凹夫 p'ih k'é lé; p'ih k'é. 劈開來 劈開

p'ih veh k'é. 劈勿開

p'ih za. 劈柴

p'ih t'eh. 劈 脫

To Saw. sih. 杂 燒

Saw it off. 燒 一脫 凹夫

Saw it in two. 燒一脫一五 多 sih t'eh. 截脱

sih 'dö. 截斷 Saw it open. 燒一脫 嘎本

Too hard to be sawn. 多哈特杂皮燒五 sih k'é lé. 截開來

sih veh loh. 截勿落

To SWEEP. 'sau. 杂所以潑 掃

Sweep the floor. 所以潑 提 勿撈兒

Sweep it up. 所以潑一脫厄泊

Sweep clean. 所以發克離五 'sau-de'; 'sau sau de'. 掃地 掃掃地

sau' t'eh. 掃脫

sau' quih-lih; sau' kwö-zing'. 掃 葛瀝 掃 乾淨

To KILL; To DECAPITATE; To BUTCHER. săh. 杂 吉而 杂提狭必代脫 杂 薄即歐 殺

To butcher a beef. 杂薄即歐 京皮夫

To kill a fowl. 杂吉而 哀 勿凹而

To butcher a sheep. 杂 薄即歐 京 希潑

A slaughter house. 哀司老兠兒好乎司

To wage war. 杂 為乞 活凹兒 săh nyung; săh deu. 殺人 殺頭

săh nyeu.

殺牛

săh ke. 殺鷄

săh yäng. 殺羊

săh nyeu dsäng. 殺牛場

siäng săh. 相 殺 To gain a victory.

杂 鉗五 京 佛—脫兒—

săh yung. 殺贏

To lose a battle. 杂魯士 哀 八得而

săh ba?. 殺敗

To WRITE. 杂 兒臘哀脫 (sia; (sia sz). 寫寫字

Write a letter. 兒臘哀脫 哀 垃兠 sia yih foong sing); 'sia sing'. 寫一封 信 寫信

Have you written a letter?

sing' (sia meh?

I have written. 挨瞎務兒一答五

sing' (sia la' tseh. 信寫拉者

To make a record (in an account book). 'sia tsäng; 'song tsäng'. 杂妹咳哀兒盫高特

寫 帳 上 市長

Can you write? 減五 雨乎 兒臘哀脫 sz) wé) (sia va? 字會寫否

cannot write. 挨哀減五那脫 兒臘哀脫 sia veh lé. 寫勿來

He can write. 海衣 減五 兒臘哀脫

e wé sia; e sia tuh lé. 伊會寫伊寫得來

Write it distinctly. Write it distinctly. 兒臘哀脫 一脫 敵司丁革立

sz sia' lé ch'ing-song. 字寫來 清 爽

Badly written. 排哀特立 兒一答五

sz sia tuh veh hau. 字寫得勿好

To Borr. săh. 朶 包一而 大某

Boil a few eggs. săh Tiặng kuh tăn. 包一而哀非雨乎哀辩司 牒 兩 个 蛋

-săh Ting kuh tăn.

I dont want them too hard. veh yau' tuh ngäng'. 挨哀動脫 旺脫 潭胟 多 哈兒特 勿。要 忒 硬

To GRILL; To BROIL. shon. 杂 搿兒—而 杂 字兒凹—而 燻

Grilled fowl. 搿兒—而特 勿凹而 shön ke. 燻鷄

Broiled stake. 孛兒凹一而特 司歹咳

shön nyeu nyöh, 煙 牛 肉

Proil it rare. 孛兒凹一而 一脫 兒哀侯 yau shön lé säng. 要燻來生

Broil it well done. 孛兒凹一而一脫為而 騰

yau shön lé sōh. 要煙來熟

TO BAKE; TO ROAST; TO WARM ONE'S SELF. hoong. 杂 倍咳 杂 兒嗄司脫 杂 旺兒姆 魂失而夫 烘

> To WASH. 杂 活凹歇

sing). 洗

Wash your hands. 活凹歇 雨乎 壗五次

sing) (seu. 洗 手

To wash one's feet. 杂活凹歇 魂司 非脫 sing kiäh. 洗 脚

To bathe. 朶 信時

To wash clothes. 杂活凹歇咳羅士

Wash clean. 活凹歇咳里五

Cannot wash it out. 減五那脫 活凹歇 一脫 凹兒脫

sing' yōh. 洗浴

sing' e-zong. 洗衣裳

sing) kwö zing). 洗 乾 淨

sing' veh t'eh. 洗勿脫

To WIPE. 杂 娃鴦潑

wash the face. Wipe or 娃盒潑 凹兒 活凹歇 提 勿哀司

Wipe it off. 娃盫潑一脫凹夫

Wipe it. 娃盦潑 一脫

Wipe clean. 娃盫潑 咳里五

Wipe the table. 娃盒潑 提 推孛而

Knives forks 那哀扶司 勿凹兒个司 唵五沙福失 wipe clean. 娃魯潑咳里五

Plates cups &c, wipe 潑來子 革必司 腌五沙福失 娃盦潑 clean. 陔里五

Cannot wipe it off. 減五那脫 娃盫潑 一脫 凹夫 k'a. 揩

k'a men). 揩面

k'a t'eh. 揩 脫

k'a k'a. 揩揩

k'a kwö zing). 揩乾淨

k'a té-ctsz. 揩檯子

tau ts'o lau sa k'a' kwö-zing. 刀义咾啥揩乾淨

pung ctsz pé-ctsz lau sa k'a 盆 子杯子咾 啥 kwö-zing. 乾 淨

k'a veh t'eh; k'a veh loh. 揩勿脱揩勿落 Wipe it again. 娃盫潑一脫哀戤五

tsé k'a. 再揩

Wipe it till it is clean. k'a tsuh tau' kwö zung'. 娃盒潑—脫敵而—脫—士咳里五 揩 直 到 乾 淨

Have you wiped it? k'a shih meh? 瞎務 雨乎 娃鴦潑 一脫

揩歇末

I have wiped it. 挨哀 瞎務 娃盫潑特一脫

k'a la' tseh; k'a shih kuh. 揩拉者揩歇个

You have not wiped it clean. k'a tuh veh kwö zing'. 雨乎瞎務那脫娃盒潑一脫咳里五 揩得勿乾 淨

I want you to wipe it. 挨哀 旺脫 雨乎 朶 娃盫潑 一脫 咳里五癖

yau' k'a lé kwö zing' ten. 要揩來乾淨點

I want you to wipe 挨哀旺脫 雨乎 朶 娃實潑 day. every 抬 **詹**浮兒一

yau' noong' nyih too k'a k'a. 要儂日多揩揩

To SEW; To STITCH. ling. 杂 蘇 杂 司敵乞

Take a stitch. 對咳哀 司敵乞 ling yih tsung; ling liang tsung. 初一針 紉兩 針

make clothes. То 朶 妹咳 革羅士

ling e zong. 初 衣裳

To Cut, or Engrave. k'uh. 杂 革脫 凹兒 盫五辮兒哀扶 刻

To cut characters. 梁 革脫 鉛兒鴨兠司

To engrave. 杂盒五搿兒哀扶

To stereotype. 朶 司滴兒衣嗄帶哀潑

To cut a stamp. 杂 革脫 哀 司担潑

k'uh zz). 刻字

> k'uh hwo. 刻花

k'uh păn) (tsz. 刻板子

k'uh yung' (tsz. 刻印子

To LIGHT A FIRE. säng hoo. 杂 拉京脫 京 物挨油 生 火

You have lighted it badly. noong' sang lé veh hau. 雨乎 瞎務 拉哀答特 一脫 拔特立 儂 生來 勿 好

拉京脫一脫京監五 tsé säng. 五京脫一脫京監五 五 上

To LIGHT A LAMP, OR CANDLE. ten hoo; ten tung. 杂 拉哀脫 哀藍瞬潑凹兒鉛五特而 點火 點 燈

It will not light. te¹⁰ veh 'zong.

一脫 爲兒 那脫 拉哀脫 點 勿 上

tăⁿ. To TAKE. 朶 對咳 ·担

對咳 一脫 對咳 一脫 哀為 担 去 Take it; take it away.

Bring it here; 字而一五 一脫 海衣兒 bring to me.

字兄一五 朶 米

tăn lé. 担來

Unable to take or 厄五哀字而 杂 對咳 凹兒 carry it. 咳押兒立 一脫

tăn veh dōng; tăn veh ch'e. 担勿動担勿起

Who took it? 呼 多克 一脫 sa'-nyung 'tă"? 啥人担

He took it. 海衣 多克 一脫 e 'tă" kuh.
伊担个

Did any one see him take it? 敵特 奄乃 魂 西 軒 時 對 该 一 脫 'yeu sa' nyung k'ö ke^m e 'tă^m va'? 有啥 人看見伊担否

I saw him, with my own 挨哀燒 軒睜活—脫 買哀 凹五 eyes, take it away. 挨哀士 對陔 一脫 哀為 fingoo ch'ing fingăn, 我 親 眼 k'ö ken' e fiăn ch'e'. 看見伊担去

Where are you going with that? 灰兒鴨兒雨乎螯—恒活—脫煤脫

'te kuh noong' (tăn tau) 'a-le' ch'e? 第个儂 担到吓里去

Take it out. 對核一脫 凹乎脫 tăⁿ ts'eh ch'e'. 担出去

Take it inside. 對核一脫一五賽特 tăⁿ tau' lé' shang ch'e'. 担到裡 向 去

Take it and throw it away. 對核一脫腌五特脫兒矏一脫哀為

tăn ch'e' whăh t'eh. 担 夫 用 脫

I did not take it. 挨哀 敵特 那脫 對陔 一脫

'ngoo veh tăn kuh. 我 勿担个

Take it above stairs. 對核一脫哀褒務司担兒士

'tān tau' leu long' ch'e'. 担到 樓上去

Take it on board ship. 對核 一脫 凹五 耙兒特 歇潑 tăn tau' zén long' ch'e.' 担到船上去

To DESCEND; TO GET UP. To ASCEND; lōh. 杂 阿閂五特 杂 地閂五特 杂 豁脫 厄潑 睩

Get up. 搿脫 厄潑 lõh ch'e lé. 强 起 來

Come up. 克呣 厄潑

loh zongo lé. **除上來**

Go up; mount; ascend. 哥 厄潑 忙五脫 阿閂五脫

loh zong' ch'e'. 躁上 去

Come down; descend. 京睡 岩五 地閂五脫 lõh au? lé. 除下來

Go down. 哥岩玉 'loh au ch'e'. 除下去

Cannot go up, or mount. loh veh 'zong, 減五那脫 哥 厄潑 凹兒 忙五脫 躁勿 上

Cannot get up (for want of strength), loh veh 'ch'e. 躁勿起 减五那脫 舒脫 厄潑

Able to get up. 愛字而 杂 搿脫 厄潑

loh tuh 'ch'e.

RIDE ON HORSE BACK. je 'mo. To 朶 兒阿特 凹五 好兒司 八克 騎 馬

To CATCH; To SEIZE; To ARREST. tsoh. 杂 夾乞 杂 西土 杂 矮兒兒哀司脫 捉

Catch him. 夾乞 軒冊

tsoh e. 捉 伊

Catch thief. 提夫 夾乞

tsoh zuh. 捉 賊

To arrest a man. 朶 矮兒兒哀司脫哀 蠻五 tsoh nyung. 捉人

Unable to find, catch, 厄五哀字而 朶 反五特 夾乞 or arrest. 凹兒 鴨兒兒哀司脫

tsoh veh dsäh. 捉勿着

Able to catch &c. tsoh tuh dsäh 哀字兒 杂 夾乞 阿五沙福兒司 捉 得 着 tsoh tuh dsäh.

To arrest gamblers. tsoh ctoo.

杂矮兒兒哀司脫 減暉字婁士 捉 賭

Not sufficient force or, 那脫色勿一與五脫 福兒司 凹兒 skill to catch, or 司吉而 朶 夾乞 凹兒 矮兒兒哀司脫

tsoh veh dsû? 捉勿住

I have caught him. 挨哀 瞎務 考脫 軒晖

tsoh dsäh tseh. 捉着者

To make a dam. 杂 妹咳 哀 担胟

tsoh po'. 築 壩

To make a grave mound. tsoh vung sän. 杂 妹咳 哀 搿兒哀扶 忙五特

築 坎 山

 T_0 reap wheat. 朶 兒衣潑 灰衣脫

tsoh mäh. 斫 麥

To cut rice. 朶 克脫 兒阿司

tsoh 'tau. 斫 稻

To cut grass. 朶 克脫 搿兒阿司

tsoh 'ts'au. 斫 草

To Brush. seh. 杂 字兒厄希 刷

To brush shoes. 杂字兒厄希 靴士

To brush clothes. 杂 字兒厄希 克羅士

seh ha-'tsz. 刷 鞋子

seh e-zong. 刷衣裳

To FEAR; DREAD. p'o'. 杂 非兒 特兒哀特 怕

Do you fear? 途 雨乎 非兒

I do fear. 挨哀途 非兒

I do not fear. 挨哀 途 那脫 非兒

Dont fear. 動脫 非兒

There is nothing to fear. 抬兒 一士 那叮 杂 非兒

i am apprehensive he 挨哀 障碍 阿潑兒衣酣五昔扶 海衣 will not come. 為而 那脫 克姆

I fear you will lose 挨哀 非兒 兩乎 為而 羅士 money by it. 門納— 排 一脫 p'o' va? 怕 否

'ngoo p'o' kuh. 我怕个

p'o' sa'? 怕啥

'ngoo veh p'o'. 我 勿怕

veh yau' p'o'.
勿要怕

tseh p'o' e veh lé. 只怕伊勿來

'k'oong p'o' yau' seh 'pung. 恐怕要蝕本

I fear it will not succeed. 'k'oong p'o' veh zung-koong. 挨哀 非兒一脫 為而 那脫 色西特 恐 怕 勿 成 功

fear death. To 杂 非兒 抬失

n'o' (se. 怕死

To PROVIDE. 朶 北兒鳥罰哀特

vü-hé. 預備

Make good preparation. 妹咳 哥特 潑兒盒彼兒哀興五 yü-bé hau. 預備 好

Have you got everything 瞎務 雨乎 骱脫 盦物兒立叮五 ready? 兒哀敵

yü-bé hau meh? 預備好末

I have everything ready. yü-bé' hau la tseh. 挨哀 瞎務 盒物兒立 叮五 兒哀敵

預備好拉者

not provided He has yih yäng veh zung yü-bé). 海衣 瞎士 那脫 北兒鳥罰哀待特 一樣勿曾預備 thing. 叮五

> To SHAKE. 杂 駭咳

dong. 動

Do'nt shake. 動脫 駭咳

veh yau' dong. 勿要動

Do'nt touch it; do'nt have veh yau dong; 動脫 忒乞 一脫紅動脫 瞎務 勿要動
anything to do with the matter. dong veh tuh kuh. 奄乃叮五 杂途活一脫提 襪兠 動勿得个

It is loose, or unstable. yau 'dong tseh; 'dong lau 'dong. 一脫一士 廣司 凹兒 厄五司歹孛而 搖動者動咾動

Steady, immovable. 司答敵 一瞬摩物哀孛而 'dong a veh 'dong. 動吓勿動

start; to embark. To 朶 司帶兒脫 朶 盦晖排克 dong' sung. 動身

To commence work.

杂 彀晖滿五次 划兒克

dōng sung. Mu 動 手

It does not move in

一脫 頭士 那脫 摩夫 一五
the least.
提 里司脫

yih ngăⁿ veh 'dōng.

— 眼 勿 動

To Dig. 杂 敵籍 pung).

To dig up loosely. 杂 敵籍 厄泊 路司立

To dig up a garden. 杂 敵搿 厄泊哀 骱屯五

Too hard to dig. 拖 哈特 杂 敵辯

Dig it deep.

敵辩 一脫 地潑

Dig it deeper. · 敵府 一脫 地潑歐 pung' soong. 全 鬆

pung'yö-de'. 全 園地

pung' veh loh. **全** 勿落

pung' lé shing. 全來鬆

pung' lé sting ten. 全來鬆點

To PLANT. 杂 潑藍五脫

To cultivate a farm.

杂口而鉄物哀脫 哀 法挨時

To cultivate a garden.

杂口而鉄物哀脫哀 骱屯五

What are you planting? 歪脫 挨兒 雨乎 字藍五丁

I am planting vegetables. 挨哀 唵呣 学藍丁 物及答不而次

To plant flowers.

杂 字藍脫 勿勞活候兒司

tsoong).

tsoong⁾ teⁿ.
種田

tsoong' yö-de'.

種園地

noong² la tsoong sa? 儂 拉 種 啥

tsoong' tsé'. 種 菜

tsoong' hwo-'tsau.

種花草

them well. Plant 潑藍脫 潭畔 為而

Plant them deep. 潑藍脫 潭暉 地潑

To sow, or do that from which 杂沙凹兒途 煤脫 勿兒凹呣 灰乞 one may expect evil fruit. 魂 媒 盦 司不脫 以物而 福羅脫

tsoong lé chau. 種來好

tsoong' lé sung. 種 來深

tsoong' oo'-yäng-kung. 種 禍 央 根

Have you finished planting? 瞎務 雨乎 勿一五你歇特 潑藍丁

I have finished. 挨哀 瞎務 勿一五你歇特

tsoong' wén meh? 種 完 末

tsoong wén tseh. 種宗者

To DWELL. 朶 度哀而

Where do you live? 灰兒 途 雨乎 立務

I live in the city. 挨哀 立務 一五 提 昔滴

I live out side of the city. (ngoo dsû) la sung nga-deu. 挨哀立務凹脫賽特凹夫提昔滴 我 住拉城外頭

Cannot dwell in so small 減五那脫 度哀而一五 沙司毛而 a place. 哀不來司

dsû?. 住

noong' dsû' la 'a le'? 儂 住拉吓里

'ngoo dsû' la sung 'le. 我住拉城裡

dsû' veh loh. 住勿落

To GIVE BIRTH TO; To REAR. yang. 杂及一務 坏兒失 杂 杂 兒衣兒

To BEG. 杂 彼搿

Cran. 計

To beg for food. 杂 彼辯 勿凹兒 夫特 't'au vă . 計 飯

To dun. 杂 特五 (t'au tsäng). 討帳

To dun for a debt of long 't'au tsa'. 杂特五勿凹兒哀對脫凹夫郎 standing. 司相五亭五

討 債

To get married. 杂 辩脱 妹阿兒立特

't'au nyäng-'tsz. 計 娘子

To beg for something in 森 信辯 勿凹兒 色 時丁 一五 t'au' nyau. addition. to what is due. 討 饒 阿敵與五 朶 忽凹脫 一士 敵乎

To annoy by entreaty. (tau yen). 朶 阿压腦合 擺哀 盒五脫兒衣滴 討 厭

Who gave the order?

sa' nyung fung 'foo? 啥人吩咐

To BIND WITH A CORD. Cong. 杂 擺哀五特活一脫 哀高兒特 绑

tie a man hands and feet. 'kw'ung 'pong,

> To TIE (as a small percel). 杂 他哀

tsăh. 紮

Tie it well. 他哀一脫爲而 tsăh hau. 紮 好

TO BITE; TO BARK. 朶 擺哀脫 朶 擺兒克 'ngau. 咬

Will that dog bite? 為而 達脫 逃搿 擺哀脫

He will bite. 海衣 為而 擺哀脫

He will not bite. 海衣 為而 那脫 擺哀脫

Did you hear the dog bark 敵特雨乎海衣侯提逃辯擺兒克 last night? 藍司脫乃哀脫

'te tsäh 'keu yau' 'ngau kuh va? 朝只狗 要咬 个否

yau' 'ngau kuh. 要咬个

veh 'nyau; veh 'ngau kuh 勿咬勿咬个

so ya deu 'keu 'ngau t'ing ken) 昨夜頭狗 咬 聽 見 va? 本

To BLOW. 朶 学垃 ts'z. 吹

Blow it out; (as a light) 字垃嗄 一脫 挨凹脫

t'sz 'yung. 吹隱

Cannot blow it out. 減五那脫 字址嘎 一脫 挨凹脫

ts'z veh 'yung. 吹勿隱

To blow into a blaze. 朶 字垃嘎 一五朶 哀 字來士

ts'z yong'. 吹旺

Cannot blow into a blaze. ts'z veh yong'. 減五那脫字垃隕—五朶哀字來士 吹 勿 旺

Blow it off. 字址嘎一脱凹夫

Cannot blow it off. 減五那脫 字垃嘎 —脫 四夫

The wind blew it off. 提 活衣五特 字櫓 一脫 凹夫

To blow a trumpet.

杂 字址嘎 哀 脫兒厄晖彼脫

To play the clarion. 杂 潑來 提 咳來兒—凹五

To play the flute. 杂潑來提勿屬脫

Cannot play.
減五那脫 字來

Try it. 脫兒哀 一腕 ts'z t'eh. 吹 脱

ts'z veh t'eh. 吹勿脫

foong ts'z t'eh kuh. 風 吹 脫 个

ts'z tsau-kyön. 吹 招 軍

ts'z la-pa. 吹喇叭

ts'z tih. 吹笛

ts'z veh lé. 吹勿來

ts'z ts'z k'ö'. 吹吹香

To LEARN.
杂 勒兒五

To learn business.

杂 勒兒五 別士內司

To learn to write.

桑 勒兒五 朶 兒阿哀脫

'oh.

'oh säng e'. 學 生 意

'oh 'sia zz'. 學 寫 字 To learn the Shanghai dialect. 'oh song'-'hé wo'. 杂 勒兒五提 上海 大哀垃脱 學 上海 話

To learn mandarin.

杂 勒兒五 蠻五台兒—五

To learn the classic style, **杂 勒兒五 提 克臘昔咳 司担而**

Difficult to learn.
敵勿一革而脫 朶 勒兒五

No inclination to learn.

哪 一五革立乃與五 朶 勒兒五

Just commenced to learn. k'ăn 'oh. 及厄司脫 岡時末五司特 朶 勒兒五 鉛 學

Been learning a long time. 皮五 勒兒五你五 哀 郎五 担晖

To succeed in learning.

杂色西特 一五 勒兒五你五

Did not, or will not succeed 敵特 那脫 凹兒 為而 那脫 色西特 in learning.
—五勒兒五你五

A school room. 哀 司歌而 兒鳥晦

A pupil. 哀 比雨乎必而

Cannot learn 減五那脫 勒兒五

Can learn. 減五 勒兒五

Confucian temple.
岡五非雨乎歇五 貪勒晖不兒

'oh quén-wo'. 學 官話

'oh vung-qe.

學文理

năn 'oh kuh. 難 學 个

mg sing siäng' 'oh. 無心相學

'oh ts'z tsäng-'yö tseh. 學之長遠者

'oh zung koong.

學 成 功

'oh veh zung koong.
學 勿 成 功

'oh-dong. 學堂

'oh-säng-'tsz.

學 生 子

'oh veh lé. 學 勿來

'oh tuh lé. 學 得來

'oh-koong. 學 官 The teacher of graduates. 提 梯邱 凹夫 搿兒哀瞿哀次

'oh lau'-sz. 學老師

To aspire to a high degree 'oh hau. 杂阿司擺右杂哀哈由提搿兒衣 學好

凹夫浮居 朶 兒衣方凹呣

To learn bad habits. 朶 勒兒五 排特 瞎別次

oh Clian. 學 確

To Break (as a pice of timber or cord). 朶 字兒哀克

Ctö.

It is broken (in two). 一脫一士字兒嗄鴿五

tö tseh. 斷者

To break with the hands (as a stick). wan do. 杂字兒哀克活一斯提 喊五司 灣斷

It cannot be broken. 一脫減五那脫皮字兒屋鴿五

wăn veh dö. 灣勿斷

To FALL. 朶 勿凹而 Tih. 跌

He had a fall. 海衣 瞎特 哀 勿凹而

e tih tsz' yih kau. 伊跌 子一 交

He or it fell down. 海衣 凹兒 一脫 勿哀而 岩五 跌下來

hih au' lé.

It fell down of itself, sz-ka tih au' lé. 一脫 勿哀而 岩五 凹夫 一次失而夫 自家 跌 下 來

Be careful or you will fall. dong-sing yau' tih kuh. 皮甲兒福而凹兒雨乎為而勿凹兒當心要跌个

The price has fallen. 提 潑兒阿司 瞎士 勿凹命

How much has it fallen? 哈凹 墨乞瞎士一脫勿凹侖

The price will fall. 提潑兒阿司為而勿凹而

Let it fall. 垃脫一脫勿凹而

It is not likely to fall

一股一士那股 臘咳立 朶 勿凹而
very much.
物兒— 墨乞

He fell in the river or 海衣勿哀而 —五 提 兒—浮 凹兒 canal. 開難而

Wounded by a fall. 和五疊特 擺哀 哀 勿凹兒 ka'-de" dih tseh. 價錢跌者

dih-tsz 'ke hau'? 跌子幾化

ka'-den yau' dih kuh. 價錢要 跌 个 nyäng e dih meh tseh. 讓伊跌末者

veh ke' tuh dih 勿見得跌 sa' ke hau. 啥幾化

dih la' 'oo-'le. 跌拉河裡

dih song; dih Iiau. 跌傷跌療

To RISE. (as tide &c.)
杂 兒阿士

The price will rise. 提潑兒阿司為而兒阿士

The price has risen. 提潑兒阿司海士兒—純

The rising tide. 提 兒阿尋五 帶特

The flood tide has made. 提 勿勒特 帶特 瞎士 媒特 'tsäng. 漲

ka'-de" yau' 'tsäng. 價錢要 漲

ka'-de" 'tsäng tseh. 價錢 漲者

tsäng' 'sz; tsäng' dsau. 漲 水 漲 潮

sz tsäng' tseh; 水漲者 tsau tsäng' tseh; tsau lé tseh. 潮漲者潮來者 The tide ceases to rise. 提 帶特 西衰士杂兒阿士

Has the flood tide made? 瞎士提勿勒特帶特 媒特

The flood tide has not yet 提 勿勒特 帶特 瞎士 那脫 葉脫 made.
媒特

tsau tsäng⁾ ting tseh; 潮 漲 定 者 ping sz tseh. 平水者

tsau tsäng meh; 潮 漲 末 tsau lé meh; sz tsäng meh? 潮來末水 漲末

tsau veh zung tsäng; 潮勿曾漲 tsau veh zung lé. 潮勿曾來

To Fall (as the tide). 杂勿凹而

The falling or ebb tide. 提 勿凹林凹兒 盒泊 帶哀特

The tide is falling. 提 帶特 —士 勿凹林

The tide ceases to fall. 提帶特 西賽士朵勿凹而

loh. 落

loh dsau; loh 'sz. 落潮 落水

tsau loh tseh. 潮落者

tsau loh ding tseh; 潮落停者 tsau loh koo' tseh. 潮落過者

To Choose; To Select. 杂 居乎士 杂 西垃脫

Select good ones. 西垃脫 歌特 温士

Select cheap ones. 西垃脫 欺潑 温士 (kān; kān) (sen. 揀 揀 選

'käⁿ hau kuh. 揀 好 个

^{°kăn} djäng kuh. 揀 强 个 Select the most available. 西垃脫提 馬司脫 哀物來字而

Choose for your self. 居乎士勿凹兒妖兒失而夫

Pick out. 必咳 凹乎脫

Cannot make a selection. 減五那脫 妹咳 哀西垃與五

To pick tea. 杂必咳 低

That which is left after 煤脫 灰乞 一士 垃夫脫 阿夫兠 making a selection. 妹吉五 哀 西垃與五

'kăn pen nye kuh. 揀便宜个

t'ing 'kăn, 聽棟

kăn ts'eh lé. 揀 出來

kăn) veh ts'eh. 揀 勿 出 kăn tso-yih.

揀茶葉

(kăn dsäng) la kuh; 揀 剰 拉 个 'kăn daung' la kuh. 揀 滕 拉个

To STICK, OR ADHERE. 朶司跌咳凹兒阿敵海衣侯

Will not stick, 活一而 那脫 司跌咳 凹兒 adhere.

阿敵海衣侯

teh; teh dsû'; teh lau. 糙 糙住 槌牢

teh veh dsû; teh veh lau. 辩勿住 糙勿牢

To THROW (as a stone). 杂脫兒嗄

teh. 組

To FLEE; To Run AWAY. tau-ctseu. 染 勿離 杂 兒厄五 哀為

He has escaped. 海衣瞎士哀司該字特 逃走

tau-ctseu tseh. 逃走者

He will run away. 海衣為而兒厄五 哀為

Where has he escaped to? 灰兒 瞎士海衣 哀司該字特 朶

He cannot escape. 海衣減五那脫哀司該字 e yau tau- tseu. 伊要逃走

tau-'tseu tau 'a-le 'ch'e ? 逃走到吓里去

tau-'tseu veh t'eh. 逃走勿脫

To FLY. 杂勿拉哀

It has flown.

一脫 瞎士 勿拉 嗄五

It will fly.

一脫 為而 勿拉哀

It cannot fly.

一脫減五脫 勿拉哀

To fly up.
杂勿拉哀厄潑

To fly about. 杂勿拉哀 哀保脫

The feathered tribe. 提 勿愁特 脫兒阿泊

Birds and animals. 坏此 障五脫 阿五你韈而司 fee. 飛

fee tseh; fee tsz ch'e tseh. 飛者飛之去者

yau⁾ fee kuh. 要飛个

e veh wé fee; fee veh 'dōng. 伊勿會飛飛勿動

fee zong ch'e'.
形上去

fee lé fee ch'e'. 飛來飛去

fee-djung.
飛禽

fee-djung 'tseu-seu'. 飛禽走獸

To Forsake; To Desert; To Depart From, &c. le-k'é. 杂勿凹兒衰咳朶 地受脫 杂 地擺脫勿兒凹胟 離 開

He forsook me. 海衣勿凹兒速克米

e le-k'é-tsz 'ngoo. 伊離 開之 我 Do'nt forsake me. 動脫 勿凹兒衰咳 米 veh yau' le-k'é 'ngoo. 勿要離開我

From the time he left 勿兒凹晦 提 担呣海衣來夫脫 home till now.
「呣爾爾爾那凹

le-k'é-tsz ōh-'le tau năn. 離開之屋裡到難

He has forsaken me. 海衣瞎士 勿凹兒衰根五 米 e le-k'é-tsz 'ngoo tseh. 伊離開之我 者

To Hang; To Suspend. 杂 壗五 杂色司彼陌

kwo'.

Hang it up. 墙五 一脫 厄潑 kwo-la; kwo' c'he lé. 掛拉 掛 起來

It is hanging up.

一脫 一士 造五一五 厄潑

kwo' 'ch'e la'. 掛起拉

Nowhere to hang it. 哪灰兒 杂 講五 一脫

mg kwo'-tsû. 嘸 掛 處

To make a display of 杂妹咬哀敵司不來四夫 lanterns; to illuminate.

kwo' tung. 掛燈

藍五端五司 朶 —而羅末乃脫

To CARRY A LOAD (as one man with a load suspended on 杂 鉛兒立 京 而嗄特
the two ends of a stick).

挑

To CARRY A LOAD (as a load suspended between two men, on 杂鉛兒立京而嘎特 kong.

扛

One man cannot carry so heavy 強量五減五那脫鉛兒立沙盒物一 a load; it will require yih* kuh nyung t'iau veh 'ch'e, 一个 人 挑 勿 起 yau kong kuh. 哀而厦特一脱為而 兒衣乖侯 要扛个 two men. 多 末五

> TO CARRY A LOAD ON THE BACK. né. 多鉛兒一哀而嗄特凹五提拔咳 背

To Carry a Load on The Shoulder. jen. 杂 鉛兒一哀而嗄特凹五 提 靴而頭

To CARRY A LOAD IN ONE HAND (as a bucket). ling. 采 鉛兒一哀而嗄特 一五 魂 壔五特 拾

TAKE IT WITH YOU. ta' ch'e. 對咳一脫活一脫雨乎 带去 Bring it with you. ta⁾ lé. 字兒一五一脫活一脫 雨乎

To Commence; The Commencement. 杂 岡時末五次 提 岡陆末五次末五脫 To BEGIN; 杂 岡岡末五次 提 岡ा末 ch'e den; k'é dsäng; ch'e. 杂 皮及五 頭開 起 起 塲

帶來

When will you commence? 灰五 為而 雨乎 岡姆末五次

When will you commence 灰五 為而 雨乎 岡岡末五次 (as an engagement)?

'ke-zz' k'é dsäng? 幾是開 傷

(ke-zz) tsoo) (ch'e? 幾時做 起

When shall it commence 灰五 恰而 一脫 岡晔末五次 (as interest or rent)?

'ke-zz' 'che? 幾時起

When did you begin (as an engagement)? (ke-zz) tsoo) 'ch'e kuh? 灰五 敵特 雨乎 皮及五 幾時 做 起 个

To REPAIR. 杂兒衣排兒

Take it and mend it. 對咳一脫 隨五特末五特一脫

Repairs. 兒衣排兒士

To reform. 杂兒衣方兒呣

sieu; seu-tsoh. 脩收築

tăⁿ ch'e' seu-tsoh, 担 去收築

sieu-le. 脩理

sieu sung; sieu sing. 脩身脩心

To TAKE HOLD. 杂對咳呵而特

Take hold of it. 對咳呵而特四夫一脫

Hold fast. 呵而特 發司脫

Take it in your hand. 對核一般一五兩乎 遠五特

Cannot hold it. 減五那脫呵而特一脫

To have charge of an affair, 梁瞎務且挨乞四夫 腌五 阿夫發兒 or a work; to exercise 四兒 哀 華兒咳 杂 盒收賽士 authority; also the handle 四燒兒一敵 四而沙提 喊五特而 of anything. 四夫 奄乃叮 nyăh. 揑

nyăh la?. 揑 拉

nyăh dsû²; nyăh ^chau. 捏 住 捏 好

nyăh la' seu' 'le. 揑 拉手裡

nyăh veh dsû'. 揑 勿 住

nyăh seu'. 揑 手 No means of taking hold 哪 米五司 凹夫 對吉五 呵而特 of it.

四夫 一脫

mg nyăh 'seu. 臁 揑 手

To crush in the hand. 杂客兒厄吁—五提喊五特 nyăh sé⁾. 捏碎

To Let Go; To Put Down; To Discharge A Gun; 杂址脱哥杂朴脱 岩五杂敵司楷乞哀搿厄五 To Liberate. 杂立皮兒哀脫 放

Let go. 垃脫 哥

Put it down. 朴脱一脱岩五

Let him go. 垃脫軒降哥

To set at liberty. 杂 失脫 阿脫 立坏敵

Put it on the table. 朴脱 — 脱 凹五 提 推字而

To sell on a credit. 杂,失而 凹五 哀 克兒盒敵脫

We do not sell on a 爲衣 途 那脫 失而 凹五 哀 credit.

克兒盫敵脫

fong⁾ 'seu. 放 手

fong' au lé; fong' la. 放下來放拉

fong' e ch'e. 放伊去

fong' t'eh. 放 脫

foug' la té-tsz long. 放拉檯子上

fong tsa'. 放 债

fong tsäng'. 放帳

nye' veh fong' tsäng'. 伲勿放帳

dismiss school. To a 杂 敵司滅司 哀司孤而

To commit an 杂 岡 岡一 脱 唵 五 一 五 失 五 敵哀兒立

To discharge a cannon. 杂 敵司楷兒乞 哀 減五惱五

To fire crackers. 杂法有渴兒阿溝士

To bleed. 杂字里特

To fly a kite. 朶 勿拉合 哀 鉛脫

Quiet your mind; have no 快盒脱妖兒蠻五特 瞎務哪 apprehension. 阿不兒衣酣五興

cannot suppress my 挨哀 減五那脫 色潑兒盒司 呣哀 anxiety. 奄五賽特

Put it in the drawer. 朴脱一脱 一五 提特兒凹兒

Put them down in one place. 朴脫 潭晖 岩五 一五 魂潑來司

has been set at liberty. He 海衣 瞎士皮五失脱阿脱立坏兒敵 放 脫 者

fong' 'oh. 放 學

> fong choo. 放火

fong p'au'. 放砲

fong' p'au-dsäng'. 放砲悵

fong' shöh 放而

fong) yau-cts z. 放鷂子

fongo-sing. 放心

'ngoo veh nung kuh fong'-sing. 我勿能够放心

fong' la ts'eu t'e 'le. 放拉抽梯裡

fong) la vih kw'é). 放拉一塊

fong' t'eh tseh.

To HIDE; TO CONCEAL. 朶 哈合特 朶 岡五西而 k'ong); k'ong) (loong.

ko'ng' Goong. 冠 攏

Hide it. **分特一脫**

is It concealed. 一脫一十岡五西而特

No place to conceal it. 哪不來司朶岡五西而一脫

It cannot be concealed. 一脫減五那脫皮岡五西而特

Concealed on his person, k'ong' la sung-pen. 岡五西而特 凹五海衣士 褒兒色五 园 拉身 邊

Do'nt conceal it. 動脫岡五西而一脫

Where have you concealed it? k'ong' la 'a-le'? 灰兒 瞎務 雨乎 岡五西而特 一脫 园 拉吓 里

I have not concealed it. 挨哀 瞎務 那脫 岡五西而特 一脫

k'ong Goong la. 园 攏拉

mg k'ong' tsû.

k'ong' veh Goong. 园 勿 攏

veh yau k'ongo-Goong. 勿要 闶 攏

'ngoo veh k'ong' Goong. 我勿园瀧

To OPEN; To COMMENCE. 杂 嗄不五杂 岡胟末五次

Open the door. **厦不五提 疊** 厦兒

Cannot open it. 減五那脫 嗄不五一脫

Cannot be opened. 減五那脫 皮 嗄不五特

It can be opened. 一脫減五皮嗄不五特

can open it. 挨哀 減五 嘎不五一脫

To open a box. 杂 嘎不五 哀 薄司

k'é. 開

k'é mung. 開門

k'é veh lé 開勿來

veh hau' k'é. 勿好開

hau k'é kuh. 好開个

'ngoo k'é tuh lé. 我 開得來

k'é siäng-ctsz 開箱子 Open the way. **嘎不五 提 為** k'é loo'. 開路

Not enough to meet ex-那脫以內厄夫杂米脫 盦司 penses. 不五衰十

veh kö zz' k'é siau. 勿干是開銷

To take anchor and set sail. k'é zén. 杂 對咳 腌五高兒 腌五特 失脫 衰而 開 船

k'é 'k'eu. 開口

To enlighten.
杂盒五來特五

To open a firm.

杂 嘎不五 哀 否兒呣

Not yet opened. 那脫葉脫 嗄不五特

To commence business. 杂 岡時末五司 別士乃士

To open a canal, &c. 杂 嗄不五 哀 開難而

To bloom. 杂 不羅姆

To scatter; to separate. 杂 司夾兠 杂 失必兒哀脫

k'é dau'. 開道

k'é 'ong. 開行

k'é teⁿ). 開店

veh-zung k'é.
勿曾開

k'é la' tseh. 開拉者

k'é 'zz; k'é tsäng. 開市開張

k'é '00. 開河

k'é hwo. 開花

săⁿ k'é. 散開 To fire a cannon. 杂發有 哀 減五惱五

Do'nt make it public.
動脫 妹咳 一脫 褒泊立咳

To commence speaking. 杂 岡胟末五司 司比吉五

k'é p'au'. 開 砲

veh yau' wo' k'é.
勿要話開

k'é 'kong. 開 講

To Shut; To Close. 杂血脫 杂克而嗄士

Shut it well. 血脫一脫為而

Shut the window.

而脫提為一五途

Shut up. 血脫 厄泊

It is shut; I have
— 脱 — 土 血脫 挨哀 瞎務
shut it.
而脫—脫

Shut him out. 血脫軒晖凹脫

Shut him in. 血脫軒晖—五

To shut up shop.
杂 血脫 厄泊 罅泊

That shop is closed. 達脫 罅泊 —士克而隕士特

This door will not shut. 提司途兒為而 那脫 血脫 kwă".

kwăⁿ mung.

kwăn Thau.

图 好

kwăⁿ ts'ong.

kwăⁿ (loong; kwă meh. 關權關沒

kwăⁿ la⁾ tseh; kwăⁿ tseh. 關 拉 者 關 者

kwăⁿ ts'eh e. 關 出伊

kwăⁿ meh e. 関 沒伊

kwăⁿ teⁿ). 関店

'te băn ten kwăn t'eh tseh. 芽爿店 關脫 者

te seⁿ⁾ mung kwă¹ veh ^czong. 茅扇 門 關勿 上 A custom house. 哀革司當姆好司

The custom house in yang 提革司當時 好司 —五 洋 kiung pang. 涇 浜

A custom pass, or barrier. 哀革司當胟八司四兒八兒衣侯

Customs; duties. 革司當時司 滴乎敵士

To evade the duties; to 杂 衣物哀特 提 滴乎敵士 杂 smuggle.
司墨辭而

To concern one. 杂岡五酸五 魂

Itconcernsyou.一胞 岡五酸五司 雨乎

Itconcernsme.一脫 岡五酸五司 米

Does not concern. 頭士 那脫 岡五酸五

 It
 does not concern me.

 一股頭土那股岡五酸五米

To be in great straits, 杂皮—五瓣兒哀脫 司脫兒哀次 or peril. 四兒 彼兒—而

Give attention to, for me; 及務 阿答五與 梁 勿凹兒 米 also notify. 啞而沙哪的勿阿 kwă'.

sing kwăⁿ. 新 關

kwăⁿ 'k'eu.

kwăⁿ syöⁿ.

fee kwăn; t'eu syö'. 飛關倫稅

kwăⁿ dsäh. 關着

kwăⁿ dsäh noong'. 關着儂

kwăⁿ dsäh 'ngoo. 關 着 我 veh kwăⁿ.

'ngoo veh kwăn; veh kwăn ngoo'; 我 勿關 勿關 我 veh kwăn 'ngoo sa zz'. 勿關我啥事

sing ming' kiau kwăⁿ. 性命变關

kwăⁿ ts'ih. 關 切 Send me a message; let me 失五特 米 哀 末衰乞 拉脫 米 know. 哪

The god of war. 提 高特 凹夫 活凹兒 kwăⁿ tsau' ^cngoo; kwăⁿ ts'ih 關照 我 關切 ^cngoo.

kwăn-te'; kwăn lau'-ya. 關帝關老爺

To Put; To Place. 杂普脱 杂不來司

Place it securely. 不來司 —脫 西涓兒立

Place it level. 不來司 一脫 垃物而

Place even and in order. 不來可以文阵五特一五凹兒頭

Cannot place it level. 減五那脫 不來司 —脫·拉物而

Put it above. 普脫一脫 哀坏夫

Put it below. 普脫一脫皮而嗄

Put it on the table. 普脱一脱凹五提推字而

Put it inside. 普脱一脱一五賽特

Put it outside. 普脫一脫 凹乎脫賽特

Put it in the chest. 普脫一脫一五提乞哀司脫 Spa. 擺

pa⁾ ^{Chan}. 擺 好

pa' ping. 擺 平

pa' dö-tsung'. 擺端 正

pa' veh ping. 擺 勿 平

'pa la' song'-deu. 擺拉上頭

'pa la' 'au-te, 擺拉下底

'pa la' té-'tsz long'. 擺拉檯子上

^(pa la) le)-shäng. 擺松裡 向

'pa la' nga'-den. 擺拉外頭

'pa la' siäng-'tsz le. 擺拉箱 子裡 To decorate; the decora-杂答克嘎兒哀脫提答克嘎兒哀 tions of a room.

興司 四夫哀 兒鳥晖

A ferry boat. 哀勿兒一巴脫

pa⁾-doo zéⁿ. 擺渡船

To set, or lay the table. 杂 失脫 凹兒 來 提 推字而

'pa té-'tsz. 擺 檯子

To Contribute; To Tax; Also, A Tax. kiö. 杂 岡五脫兒—皮乎脫 杂 韃司 凹而沙 哀 韃司 捐

House tax. 好乎司 韃司

Taxes. 鞋司哀士

Impost tax.
——**時巴司脫 韓司**

Quarterly tax. 夸得立 韄司

Monthly tax. 門次立 韃司 vong-kiö. 房 捐

kiö-le. 捐厘

le-kiö. 厘 捐

sz-ke⁹ kiö. 四季 捐

nyöh-kiö. 月 捐

To Borrow, or to Lend. tsia². 杂 保兒嘎 凹兒 杂 拉五特 借

To borrow money. 杂保兒嘎墨納

Lend it to me. **垃五特** 一脫 朶 米

Cannot borrow. 減五那脫 保兒嗄 tsia' nyung-'tsz. 借 銀 子

tsia' la ngoo. 借 拉 我

tsia' veh-'dōng. 借 勿動

will not lend. T 挨哀 為而 那脫 拉五特 It is borrowed.

一脫一士 保兒嘎特 It is loaned out.

一脫 一士 垃隕五特 凹脫 Sublet. 色泊垃脱 Can you borrow it? 减五 雨乎 -保兒隍 —脫 Do'nt borrow, veh 'van tsia'. 動脫 保兒嗄

veh tsia?. 勿借 tsia la kuh. 借 拉个 tsia' ts'eh ch'e' la. 借出去拉 ctsén tsia? 轉 借 Than tsia va? 好 借 否 勿要借

To CONDUCT; To GUIDE. 杂岡五特脫杂 減特

Bring him in. 字兒—五軒時 —五

Conduct him out. 岡五特脫 軒呣 凹乎脫

The leader, the head man. 提 里頭 提海特蠻五

The blind lead the blind. 提 字藍五特 里特 提 字藍五特

A pilot. 哀 八落脫

A pilot boat. 哀 八落脫 巴脫

To nurse; to take charge of ling siau-nö. 杂耨兒司杂對咳 借兒乞凹夫 領 小 囝 哀借兒特

ding. 領

ling' tsing-lé. 領 進來

ling' ts'eh-ch'e'. 領出去

ling-deu nyung. 領頭 人

hah-ctsz Ging hah-ctsz. 瞎 子 領 瞎子

ling' 'kong kuh. 領 江 个

ling - kong-zén. 領 江 船

A collar. 哀敲拉

yih tiau Iing. 一條領

To conduct out of the way. ling' ts'o. 朶岡五特脫 凹脫 凹夫 提 爲

領差

To LEAD (as an animal). 杂 里特

奎

To lead a horse. 朶 里特 哀 好兒司 ch'en (mo. 牽 馬

Lead him in. 里特 軒呣 一五

ch'en tsing lé. **蜜** 進 來

Lead him out. 里特 軒瞬 凹脫 ch'en ts'eh ch'e). 牽 出 去

To lead by the hand (as a child). 杂 里特 拜 提 喊五特

ch'en cseu. **亲** 手

To Lose. 朶 路士

seh-t'eh; loh-t'eh. 失脫落脫

I have lost it. 挨哀 瞎務 老司脫 一脫 seh-t'eh tseh; loh-t'eh tseh. 失脫者落脫者

How much did you lose? 雨乎 路士 哈乎 墨乞 敵特

seh-t'eh (ke-hau)? 失脫 幾 化

He has lost all his pung'-den yih zen seh-t'eh tseh. 海衣瞎士老司脫凹而海衣士 本 錢 一齊 失 脫 者 capital.

夾必担而

seh-t'eh-tsz too-hau. 失脫之多化

I have lost heavily. 挨哀 瞎務 老司脫 盦物立 He cant afford to lose. e seh veh 'ch'e. 海衣減五脫阿福兒特朶路司 伊蝕勿起

To Meet; To Come in Contact päng-dsäh; pang³-deu. 杂米脱杂 克姆—五岡五韃脫 碰 着 碰 頭 With; To Hit.

Did you meet him? 敵特雨乎米脫 軒五

Did not meet, or see. 敵特 那脫 米脫 凹兒 西

I saw him. 挨哀 燒 軒降

To butt (as a sheep or goat). 杂柏胶

päng-dsäh va? 碰着否

päng' veh-dsäh. 碰 勿着

päng-dsäh kuh. 碰着个

päng'. 存並

To receive presents.

杂兒衣西夫潑兒合順次

To receive an honor. **杂 兒衣西夫 唵五 凹五惱**

To suffer. 杂色否

To be imposed upon.

杂皮一瞬巴士特厄邦五

seu le'-veh. 受禮物

'seu 'song-sz'. 受賞賜

seu (k'oo; seu năn). 受苦受難

seu' wong. 受妄

To be put to the blush. 朶 皮巴脫朶 提 孛勒歇

To decline (a favor). 朶 敵克藍五

seu' mg-ch'ü'.

受應趣

veh seu. 勿受

To HAND: To DELIVER IN PERSON. Iseu. 朶 講五特 朶 地立浮 一五 抛生 授

Hand it to me. **墙五特一**脫 杂 米

Cannot reach. 減五那脫 兒衣乞

Hand it to him, **遗五特一脱杂**軒呣

I delivered it to him. 挨哀地立浮特一脫朶軒時 (seu) la 'ngoo. 授拉我

tseu' veh dsäh. 授勿着

tseu' la e. 授 拉伊

'ngoo tseu' la e. 我 授 拉伊

To READ. 朶兒衣特 tōh; tōh sû; k'ö' sû. 讀讀書看書

He cannot read. 海衣 減五那脫 兒衣特 tōh veh lé, 讀勿來

A scholar; a literary man. tōh-sû nyung. 哀司高拉哀 立跌兒哀兒一蠻五

> To Rot. $|\breve{a}^n\rangle$. 杂 兒惡脫

It is unsound. 一脫 一士 厄五雙五特

lăⁿ) tseh. 爛 者

It is not rotten.
一脱 一士 那脫 兒惡吞

Mud. 墨特

Muddy under foot. 墨敵 厄五頭 福脫 veh lăⁿ⁾.
勿爛

lăⁿ⁾-nye. 爛泥

te long' lăn'; lăn lé 'se. 地上爛爛來死

To WALK. 杂活凹克

Come here. 草姆 歇侯

Walk faster. 活凹克 發司兠

Unable to walk. 厄五哀字而 朶 活凹克

I walked. 挨哀 活凹克脫 'tseu; pau'. 走 的

tseu' lé; pau' lé. 走來的來

tseu' lé kw'a'-teⁿ; kw'a'-teⁿ 'tseu. 走來快點快點走 tseu' veh 'dōng; pau, veh 'dōng. 走勿動的勿動

'ngoo 'tseu kuh; 'ngoo pau' lé 我 走 个 我 的來 kuh.

To Run. 杂兒厄五

To run a horse-race. 杂 兒厄五 哀 好兒司兒哀司 pau. 跑

p'au 'mo. 跑馬

To COUNT. 杂 抗脫

(soo. 數

Count and see how many or much. 'soo 'soo k'ö. 抗脫腌五特西哈平末乃凹兒墨乞 數 數 看

Unable to count. 厄五哀孛而 朶 抗脫 soo' veh ts'eh. 數勿出

I have already counted.

挨哀 瞎務 凹而兒哀敵 抗脫特

soo koo shih tseh. 數 過 歇 者

DEPOSIT WITH ANOTHER. To 杂 弟保市一脫 活一夫 阿五耨頭

ke. 寄

Deposit with me. ke' la 'ngoo. **弟保市一脱 活一夫米**

寄拉我

To send a letter or message. ke sing'. 朶扇五特哀垃兠凹兒 末衰及 寄信

To SHAVE. 杂 駭務

t'e). 剃

To shave the beard. 朶 駭務 提 必由特 To shave the head.

杂 駭務 提 海特

t'e' soo. 剃鬚 t'e' cteu.

剃頭

To Sink (in water). 朶 星咳

tsung. 沈

Tt will sink. 一脫 為而 星咳 yau' tsung' kuh ; yau' tsung au 沉 个 要 沉下 ch'e kuh.

夫 个

drown. To 杂 脫兒行五 tsung) säh. 沉 殺

To SPIN. 梁司必五 紡紗

fong' so.

To WEAVE. tsuh poo?. 杂 活衣夫 織 布

SPREAD OUT; SPREAD IT OUT. t'ăn k'é lé. To 杂司不兒哀特凹脫司不兒哀特一脫凹脫 坦開來

To com?

公告 ま

To STEAL. t'eu; t'eu meh-zz'. 杂司低而 偷 偷 物事

Secretly. 西割兒合脫立 t'eu bén 'tsz. 偷叛子

To Roll Up. kyö'- Goong. 杂 兒嘎而 厄潑 捲 攏

To Inform Against. song³-föh. 杂 一五勿凹兒畔 哀戤五司脫 狀 覆

INSTITUTE A SUIT AT LAW. To 朶一五司滴滴乎脫哀 蘇脫 阿脫老

kau-zeng).

kau-soo'; kwăn-tsau'. To INFORM. 朶一五勿凹兒呣 告 訴 關 照

> To SWEAR. 杂 雖喊兒 伐 咒

văh-tseu).

To Perspire.
杂 坏司擺由

ts'eh ö'. 出汗

To STRIVE. 杂司脫兒阿夫

yoong³ lih; yoong³ sing; p'ing ming³.
用力用心拚命

To SPILL. 杂 司必而 täng)-făⁿ. 打翻

To SWIM. 杂雖一時 yeu 'sz; loong' sz. 游 水 弄 水

To Sing. 杂心

ts'ong'.

To CRY. 杂克兒阿 k'ōh. 哭

Do'nt cry. 動脫 克兒阿

veh yau' k'ōh.
勿要哭

Unable to cry. 厄五京字而 杂 克兒阿

k'ōh veh ts'eh. 哭 勿 出

To TEAR. 杂 歹兒扯

'ts'a-sé. 扯碎

To Wear, To Put on (as clothes). tsäh. 杂 為兒 杂 北脫 凹五 着

To put on clothes. 杂 北脫 凹五 克羅士

tsäh e-zong. 着 衣裳 To undress. 杂 厄五脫兒盦司 t'öh e-zong. 脱 衣裳

To wear a hat, cap or bonnet. ta' mau-ctsz. 杂為兒哀瞎脫夾泊凹兒邦五內脫 戴 帽子

To take off the hat. 杂對克凹夫提瞎脫 tsü mau-^ctsz. 除帽子

To LAUGH. 杂 拉阿夫 siau'. 笑

Laughable. 垃阿夫哀字而 Than sian. 好 笑

To excite laughter. 杂 盒咳失阿脫 臘夫兠

sa siau、 惹 笑

To ridicule. 杂 兒—敵居乎而 'läng siau'.
冷 笑

To Win (in a race or game). 杂活一五

yung. 贏

To Lose. 杂 路士

sû. 輸

To Kick. 杂 吉咳 t'ih.

He will kick. 海衣 為而 吉咳

yau' t'ih kuh. 要 踢 个

To PRINT.

杂 潑兒—五脫

yung).

A stamp or chop. 哀 司担瞬潑 凹兒 乞惡潑 yung'; yung'-'tsz. 印 印 子 To stamp. 杂 司担瞬潑

'tang yung'.
打 印

Stereotype plates, or 可弟兒衣隕担潑 潑來脫 凹兒 blocks.
李落司

yung⁾-pāⁿ. 印 板

yung³ sû.

To leak. 杂 里咳 yung'; leu'. 印 漏

To RETURN WHAT HAS BEEN BORROWED. Wan. 杂 兒衣湍五 歪脫 瞎士 皮五 保兒隕特 還

Return it to me. 兒衣湍五 一脫 杂 米

Return it to him. 兒衣湍五一脫 朶 軒五

To return in full. 杂 兒衣湍五 —五 福而

I have returned it. 挨哀 瞎務 兒衣湍五特 一脫

Not yet returned. 那脫 葉脫 兒衣湍五特

To avenge one'self.
杂 哀物五乞 魂司失而夫

To make good a loss, or 杂 妹咳 哥特 哀 老司 凹兒 expense.

盫司不五司

Not able to return, or 那脫 哀字而 朶 兒衣湍五 凹兒 妹咳 哥特

表 la) (ngoo; wă ngoo. 還 拉 吾 還 我

wăⁿ la'e. 還 拉 伊

wăⁿ ch'ing 'song. 還 清 爽

wăⁿ la' tseh; wăⁿ tseh. 還 拉 者 還 者

veh-zung wăn.
勿曾還

wăn pau'; pau' wăn. 還 報 報 還

'pé wă"; tsong wă". 賠 還 償 還

wăⁿ veh 'ch'e. 還 勿 起 To Hoist A Sail. 杂 好一司脫 哀 衰而

ts'a 'poong. 撦 篷

To hoist a flag. 朶 好一司脫 哀 勿來籍

ts'a je. 撦 旗

To Lower, or Take in a Sail. loh 'poong. 杂 六侯 凹兒 對咳 一五哀 衰而 落 簅

To ANCHOR. 朶 **庵五鈞** p'au-mau. 抛 錨

TO TAKE THE ANCHOR. 朶 對咳 提 腌五鈎 păh-mau. 拔錨

To pull out, or up. 杂普而 凹脫 凹兒 厄泊

păh; păh-t'eh. 拔 拔 脫

To pay back by install-杂 配 拔咳 罷 阿一五司 ments.

păh-wăn. 拔 還

刀而末五次

To Draw in, or up by a Capstan. pén. 杂脱兒四一五四兒 厄泊擺阿 哀夾必司担五 盤

To Tow, or Track (as a boat). bé ch'en. 杂 脫厚 凹兒 脫兒阿咳

掉 縴

To pull in two. 杂普而一五多 bé 'dö. **埤** To pull down. 杂普而 堂五 bé t'an. 捭 坍

To Fall Down (as a house &c). 杂勿凹而堂五

t'ăn. 坍

That house will fall. 達脫哈乎司為而勿凹而

To HAUL. (as on a rope). 杂好而

t'oo. 拖

To Push; or Shove. 杂 朴希 凹兒 休夫

ts'ăⁿ.

Push him out. 朴希 軒時凹脫 ts'ăⁿ ts'eh ch'e'. 攙 出 去

To STEP UPON.

杂司答潑 厄邦五

tăh. 路

To Twist or Wring. lih. 杂脱兒—司脫凹兒兒—五 捩

To Press Down by A Weight; To Crush; To 杂潑兒合司堂五罷哀哀 為脫 杂哭兒厄希 杂恐兒兒合司 壓泊兒合司 壓

To SQUEEZE. kah. 杂司貴衣士

劼

To BECKON. 朶 字根匠

tsau. 招

To SEIZE. 杂 西土

la. 粒

To Twist with the Fingers. nyen 杂脱兒—司脫活—失 提 非五掰侯十 燃

To Carry in the Arms (as a child). Cpau. 杂 夾兒——五 提 挨兒呣司

To Bow Down to; To Worship. pa). 朶 保嗄 堂五 朶 朶 活侯歇潑 拜

To worship idols. 'pa' veh; pa' zung-'dau. 杂 活侯歇潑 挨哀刀而士 拜 佛 拜 神 道

To TAKE TO PIECES, OR DOWN. ts'äh. 杂對咳 杂比衰士凹兒堂五 拆

Take it down, or to pieces. ts'äh t'eh. 對咳一脫堂五凹兒朶比衰士 拆 脫

To STOP. 杂司活潑 ting; ting la). 停停拉 To WAIT. 杂 為脫 tung.

Wait. 爲脫

Wait a while. 爲脫哀歪阿而

Tell him to wait. 推而軒時朶為脫

I have no time to wait. 挨哀瞎務哪担瞬朵爲脫

It will not do to wait.

一脫爲而那脫 途 朶 爲脫

Wait and see. 爲脫 隨五特 西

How long have you waited? 好乎 郎五 瞎務 雨乎 為答特

I have waited a long time. 挨哀瞎務爲答特哀郎五担暗 'tung la. 等 拉

'tung yih shih; 'tung yih 'tung. 等 — 歇 等 — 等

kau' e 'tung yih 'tung. 呼伊等一等

mg koong-foo 'tung. 庶工夫等

'tung veh tuh. 等 勿 得

'tung 'tung k'ö 等 等看

'tung-tsz' 'ke-zz' tseh? 等 子幾時者

'tung-tsz' tsäng-yö tseh. 等 子長猿者

To Put Down A SEDAN, 杂巴脱岩五京西但五

wăⁿ)-ping. 挽 平

To CHANGE. 杂 專五乞

I want you to change your 挨旺 五脫 雨乎 朶 專五乞 妖兒

餐五耨

wéⁿ⁾; also 'tiau. 抵 調

fingoo yau' noong' wén' yäng-我要儂梅梅 suh. To NAIL. 杂乃而

ting).

To Live. 杂立扶

weh. 活

Living. 立物一五 weh la². 活拉

Lively. 拉扶立 weh-'dōng.
活動

To Die. 杂 帶阿 'se. 死

He, or it is dead. 海衣凹兒一脫一士檯特 All men must die. 凹而末五墨司脫帶阿

死者死脫者
nyung nyung tsoong yau'se.
人 人 終 要死

'se tseh; 'se t'eh tseh.

To PRESENT (as a present). 杂 潑兒衣實五脫

soong'. 送

To conduct, or accompany 杂岡五特脫凹兒阿克姆不乃 one a short distance. 魂 哀 瞧兒脫 敵司担五司

soong'. 送

To Go OUT AND WELCOME ANYONE. 杂哥 凹脫 障五特 活而克姆 奄乃魂

nyung-tsih. 迎 接 To Stick (in the ground or elsewhere). 杂 司滴咳

ts'ăh. 插

To DYE. 杂带阿

'nyeⁿ.

To CAST DOWN. 杂夾司脫 岩五

kwăn) 'au lé. 擐 下來

To THROW AWAY. 染 說兒嗄 哀為 hwăh-t'eh. 甩 脫

wé· 會

To hold a meeting. 杂呵而特哀 米停

Sjü wé. 聚會

Did you meet him. 敵特 雨乎 米脫 軒晖 wé-dsăh va? 會着否

I did not; No. 挨哀 敵特 那脫 哪 wé² veh-dsäh. 會 勿 着

To CALL; To TELL. 杂 高而 杂 推而

Call him. 高而 軒晖 kiaw'e.

Tell him to come. 推而 軒晖 杂克晖

kau e lé. 呼伊來

To SCRATCH.
杂司革兒阿乞

tsau. 抓 To Cut with Scissors. 'tse". 杂 克脫 活一失 昔士凹兒士 剪

To Pry (with a lever). 采不兒阿

ch'au. 挂

To PLANE. 杂不來五

pau'. 飽

To Bore, 杂 耙兒 tsyö. 鑚

To Cut A Mortise. 杂克脫 哀 毛兒敵司 soh. 擎

To Make Ashamed. 杂 妹咳 哀駭晖特

t'ăⁿ-ts'oong'.
坍 銃

To VARNISH; To PAINT, 杂 房你歇 杂潘五脫

ch'ih. 漆

To WEIGH.

杂 回

ts'ung.

To MEASURE. 杂 末徐侯

Liäng.

To Save; To Economise. Sang. 杂 衰務 杂 衣岡五哪買士 省 säng.

To save time, or labor. 朶 衰務 但時 凹兒 來坏 省 工 夫

săng' koong-foo.

To Waste; to Use EXTRAVAGANTLY. song. 朶 爲司脫 朶 雨乎士 盦司脫兒阿物哀減五脫立 傷

To waste time, or labor. 杂為司脫担時四兒來坏 song koong-foo. 傷工夫

To use money extrava-杂雨乎士 門乃 盒司脫兒阿物哀 gantly. 減五脫立

song dong-den. 傷銅錢

To Seal; To Deify; To Exalt to a High Station. foong. 杂西而杂第一發杂盒曹而脫杂哀哈哀司堆與 對

Seal it up. 西而 一脫 厄泊 foong meh. 封 沒

To seal up a house. 朶 西而 厄泊 哀 好乎司

foong mung. 封 門

TO CUT; TO CARVE. 朶 革脫 朶 加兒夫 ch'ih. 切

Cut a slice of meat. 克脫 哀 司拉司 凹夫 米脫

Cut a slice of bread. 克脫 哀 司拉司 凹夫 字兒盦特

Cut it open. 克脫一脫嗄不五

ch'ih yih kw'é' nuôh, 切一塊肉

> ch'ih yih kw'é mén-deu. 切 一 塊 饅頭

ch'ih k'é lé. 切開來

TO BEAR UPON. 朶 彼兒 厄邦五

Bear upon it. 彼兒 厄邦五 一脫

Press it firmly. 潑兒哀司 一脫 否兒呣立 ch'ung). 掀

ch'ung' long. 掛 上

ch'ung-dsû. 推 住

To LOOT. 朶 據脫

loo; loo meh-zz). 擄 擄 物事

To Mix; To Get Things Confused. (pén-00'). 杂 滅司 杂 辯脫 挺五士 岡五非乎司特 拌和

To Deceive; To Defraud. p'en (kwa; kwa p'en. 朶 弟西扶 朶 弟勿兒凹特 騙 拐 拐 騙

DECEIVER. 哀 第西浮

kwa)-(tsz. 拐 子

TO GAMBLE. 杂 監姆字而 cton; too dong-den. 賭賭銅錢

To ENVY. 杂盒五物一

Envious. **盒五物**一厄司 ctoo-je sing. 妒忌心

To ASCEND; TO MAKE A RECORD. Song. 朶 阿司失五特 朶 妹咳 哀 兒盦高兒特

Make a record. 妹咳 哀 兒盦高兒特

To ascend a mountain. 朶 阿司失五特 哀 忙五歹五

To go up to the capital. 朶 哥厄潑 朶提 夾必帶而

To go to heaven. 杂哥 杂海霉文

To land goods. 朶 藍五特 歌慈

To oil houses or any wood. 杂凹一而好拾士凹兒奄乃華特

The place of honor. 提 潑來司 凹夫 凹五凹兒

'song tsäng'. 上帳

song' săn. 上山

song' poh-kiung. 上北京

songo t'en. 上 天

song hoo -suh. 上貨色

song' yeu. 上 油

song' seu. 上 首

To put a signature to any A NR 京 昔 符 B D P R 全 B Song' ming deu. a signature of writing. 上 名 頭 一 五 司 掇 兒 乎 末 五 脫 凹 夫 兒 阿 聽

To DESCEND. 杂地失五特

'au. 下

To descend a mountain. 杂 地失五特 哀 忙五答五

'au' . săⁿ. 下 山

Come down. 克姆 岩五 'au' lé. 下來

To go into the country. 杂 哥 一五 杂 提耕脫兒—

'au' shäng. 下 郷

To 'embark. 杂盒呣擺克 'au' zén. 下船

To ship goods. 杂 歇潑 歌慈 'au' hoo-suh. 下貨色

Below. 皮垃嘎 'au' te deu. 下底頭

Underneath. 厄五頭你哄 te'au. 底下

Under the table. 厄五頭 提 推字而 té 'te 'au. 檯底下 To Desire; To Expect; To Hope. mong'. 杂 地柴油 杂盦司不脫 杂 呵泊 室 To Desire; To Expect; To Hope.

No hope. 哪呵泊

He has hope. 海衣瞎士呵泊 mg mong)-deu. 應 望 頭

e yeu' mong-deu. 伊有望頭

TO TEMPT. 杂 脫暉脫 'yung; 'yung-yeu. 引引誘

To SCRAPE. 朶 司割兒哀潑

Scrape it off. 司割兒哀潑一脫凹夫 kwăh. 括

kwäh t'eh. · 括 脫

To Recognize; To Confess. nyung 杂兒盦高粉難士 杂 高五弗司 認

nyung).

Do you know me? 途 雨乎 哪 米

I do'nt know you. 挨哀動脫 哪 雨乎

Does he confess it? 頭士海衣高五弗司一脫

He won't confess it. 海衣 華五脫 高五弗司 一脫 nyungo-tuh (ngoo va? 認 得 我 否

'ngoo veh nyung'-tuh. 我勿認得

nyung) va? 認否

e veh 'k'ung nyung'. 伊勿 肯 認

To GRAFT; To SPLICE. 杂新兒阿夫脫杂司不臘司

tsih. 接

To Tie. 杂 带合

Tie it fast. 帶合一脫 發司脫 võh、 縛

võh lau. 縳 牢

To Wet; Wet. 杂 活脫 活脫

säh:

To Invite. 杂 一五伐合脫

Invite him in.

一五伐合脫 軒時 —五

To invite guests. **杂一五伐合脱** 盈,司殷司

Please be seated. 不里士皮 西答特

I beg to inquire. 挨哀 信搿 杂 — 五 乖 兒

I solicit your instruc-挨哀沙立昔脫妖兒—五司脫兒 tions. 厄興五司 Cch'ing. 請

'ch'ing e tsing' lé. 請 伊進來

Cch'ing k'äh, 請客

'ch'ing zoo. 請 坐

Sch'ing mung'. 请

Ch'ing kiau'. 請 教

REGRETFUL. năn wé zing. To REGRET; 朶 兒衣搿兒盦脫 兒衣搿兒盦脫福而 難為情

To PECK (as a fowl). 朶 不咳

soh. 家

To Lean Against. kén. Against. Against To LEAN AGAINST.

kén).

To Repeat from Memory. bén). 朶 兒衣比脫 勿兒行呣 末呣嗄兒立 背

To repeat books.

杂兒衣比脫 卜司

béⁿ⁾ sû. 背書

To LINE; OR SCORE. wäh. 杂 藍五 凹兒 司可兒 劃

TO STAB. **杂司**搭字

To QUARREL. 杂夸兒兒哀而 siäng-mo). 相罵

To ABUSE. 杂哀別乎士

.° mo⁾. 馬

CURSE. To 杂 鈎兒司

tseu?. 咒

To WRANGLE. 朶 兒唵个而 ctsén. 纒

TO REMEMBER. 朶 兒衣末胟坏

ke. 記述記

Memory. 末馬兒一

Bad memory. 拔特 末馬兒一

Remember. 兒衣末曜坏 ke'-sing. 記心

ke'-sing veh hau. 記心勿好

ke'-la; ke'-tuh. 記拉記得

To RETAIN; To DETAIN. lieu. 朶 兒衣堆五 朶 提堆五 留

retain one hundred. Ingoo lieu yih päh. will 挨哀為而兒衣堆五魂 亨特兒宣特 我 留一百 Could not detain; or retain. lieu veh dsû?. 哥特 那脫 提堆五 凹兒兒衣堆五 留 勿 住

> To SELL ON A CREDIT. 朶 失而 凹五哀 渴兒盫敵脫

SO. ' 股.

UPON. To RELY 朶兒衣拉合厄邦五 靠 靠 托

k'au'; k'au'-t'oh.

To CONFIDE TO.

杂 岡五發合特 杂

t'oh. 托

You can trust him. 雨乎 減五 脫兒厄司脫 軒呣 c'o'-e k'au'-t'oh. 可以靠 托

It will not do to trust

一脫 為而 那脫 途 朶 脫兒厄司脫

him.

軒晖

t'oh veh tuh. 托 勿得

He is reliable. 海衣一士 兒衣拉哀字而 t'oh tuh kuh. 托 得个

Put not your trust in 巴脫 那脫 妖兒 脫兒厄司脫 —五 man. 攀五

t'oh veh tuh nyung. 托勿得 人

To RING A BELL. 杂兒—五哀信而 yau ling. 搖鈴

To Row; To SHAKE. 杂 兒嗄 杂 駭咳

yau; yau-zén. 搖搖船

To Pour out. 杂 普兒 凹脫 'tau t'eh.

倒 脫

To ADD TO. 杂阿特杂 ka; ka teⁿ; t'eⁿ; t'eⁿ teⁿ. 加加點添添點

To PILE ONE ON TOP OF ANOTHER. teh; teh long). 杂擺合而 魂凹五到潑凹夫阿五耨頭 疉 疉 上

To pile up. 杂 擺合而 厄潑 teh ch'e' lé. 疊 起來

TO TAKE FROM. 朶 對咳 福兒行姆

nau t'eh. 拿 脫

To take back. 好 對咳 拔咳 nau tséⁿ⁾ lé. 拿轉來

TO CALCULATE. 朶 夾而居乎來脫

swö). 算

Calculate and see how much. swo swo k'o. 夾而居來脫 腌五特 西 好乎 墨乞

算算看

I cannot calculate. 挨哀 减五那脫 夾而居來脫

swö² veh lé. 算勿來

An abacus. 阿五 阿字勾司

swö-bén. 算 盤

min B.

To SLEEP. 朶司里泊

kw'ung). 捆

Go to sleep; go lie down. 哥 朶 司里泊哥 拉合岩五

He is asleep.

海衣一士哀司里泊

Unable to sleep. 厄五哀字而 朶 司里泊

To sleep soundly. 朶 司里泊 雙五立

ch'e' kw'ung'. 去 胭

kw'ung' ch'e la. 捆 去拉

'hau kw'ung'. 好 胭

To sleep late. 朶司里泊來脫

He has gone to sleep. 海衣瞎士岡五朶司里泊

kw'ung' ăn tsau. 田 脈 朝

kw'ung' ch'e tseh. 捆 去者

To Exchange; To Barter. wén; 'tiau.

To STIR; TO AGITATE. 杂 司兠 杂 阿及歹脫

cts'au. 炒

To DRAW A CARRIAGE. 朶 掘兒凹 哀 鉛兒哀乞 t'oo mo'-ts'o. 拖馬車

To CHANGE A DOLLAR INTO CASH. to dong-den. 杂吉奄五乞哀大拉一五杂夾吁 兌銅 錢

To TRANSFER. 朶 脫兒唵五司否

wäh. 劃

Transfer it to my name. wäh la' 'ngoo ming'-'au. 脫兒腌五司否一脫 朶買合 乃呣 劃 拉 我 名 下

To PAWN. 杂包五 tong'; tong' t'eh; ăh; ăh t'eh. 當當脫押押脫

To HYPOTHECATE. 杂 哈合剝跌該脫

ăh; ăh t'eh. 押 脫

To whom is it hypothecat-杂呼時 —士 —脫 哈合剝跌該 ed?
答特

ăh la' sa' nyung?

押拉啥 人

It is hypothecated to me. ăh la 'ngoo.

一胞 —士哈合剝跌該答特 杂米 押拉 我

To SECURE.
杂昔居乎兒

A security. 哀 昔居乎兒一敵

Will you secure? 爲而 雨乎 昔居乎兒

i am willing to become securi-挨哀 障碍 為一林 杂 皮克姆 昔居 ty. 乎兒一敵

will not secure. 挨哀為而 那脫 昔居乎兒 pau. 保

pau'-nyung. 保 人

noong⁾ (k'ung 'pau va? 儂 肯 保 否

fngoo k'ung' (pau kuh. 我 肯 保 个

'ngoo veh 'pau. 我 勿 保

To PERSUADE. 杂 褒兒所哀特

ch'ö'.

To FALL SICK. 朶 勿凹而 悉咳 säng-ping). 生 病

To BETROTH. 朶 皮脫兒凹昳 p'an-ch'ing. 攀親

To SMELL. 杂司末而 hoong Ma" Mian

To DIVIDE; To SEPARATE. fung-k'é. 杂 敵陌合特 杂 失必兒哀特 分 開

To Follow. 杂 勿凹而嗄 kung. 跟

Follow ME. 勿凹兒嘎 米

kung 'ngoo. 跟 我

TO IMITATE; TO GO TOWARDS. 朶一米對脫 朶 哥 朶華兒次 tsau. 照

Imitate the sample. 一米對脫 提 山胟字而 tsau yäng). 照樣

Follow my example. 勿凹而嗄 買合 盫山呣字而

tsau 'ngoo. 照 我

To SOLDER. 杂 燒而頭

200. 銲

To CAST; To FOUND. 杂 鉛司脫 杂 法乎五特 kiau; tsû?. 澆 鑄

To cast a cannon. 朶 鉛司脫 哀 鉛五惱五 tsû p'au'. 鑄 确

To Melt; To Dissolve. 朶 末而脫 朶 敵士曹而扶

yäng. 烊

To FREEZE. 杂 勿兒衣士 ping-kau. 氷 膠

To Congeal; To Coagulate. kih; kih-Ioong. 杂 岡五其而 杂 可阿巨來脫 結 結 攏

To Turn (as a wheel). 朶 湍兒五

ctsén. 轉

TO FLOAT. 杂勿而嗄脫 't'ung.

To Fail IN Business. 朶 勿哀而 一五 別士乃士

Ctau. 倒

To Prop. 朶 潑兒凹泊

ts'äng. 掙

To SAVE. 杂 衰扶

kieu. 救

Save me. 衰扶 米

kieu' kieu' ngoo. 救 救 我

To PRAY. 朶 潑兒哀 djeu; 'tau-kau'. 求禧告

To REPENT. 朶 兒衣半五脫 hwé - ké. 悔改

To REGRET. 朶 兒衣搿兒盒脫 au-lau. 懊惱

To GUARD; To BE WATCHFUL. pong²-bé². 杂 散特 杂皮 劃乞夫而 防 備

To CARE FOR; BE CAREFUL. tong-sing; siau'-sing. 朶 減兒 勿凹兒 皮 減兒夫而

當心小心

朶 拐兒哀而

To QUARREL. (as husband and wife). tau-ch'e).

遵 氣

To Punish. 朶 柏五一歇 văh; păn). 罰 辦

To REDUCE; TO TAKE FROM. 朶 兒衣滴乎司 朶 對咳 勿兒凹時

will cut your wages. 挨哀 為而 革脫 妖兒 為及合士

'ngoo yau' ngah noong' koong-den. 工錢

TRANSLATE. 朶 脫兒唵五司來脫 făn; făn-yuh. 繙繙譯

TO ENTERPRET. făn wo; tsén wo. 繙話 傳話

To Manage; To Have The Management. kiung-'seu. 杂 蠻乃乞 杂 瞎夫 提 蠻乃及末五脫 經 手

To TURN ROUND. 朶 湍兒五 兒凹五特

sih tsén) lé. 旋轉來

TURN OVER. To 朶 湍兒五 嗄浮 făn tséno lé

翻轉來

de tri s

To Consult. 朶岡五色而脫 song-liäng; tsung-tsäh. 商量斟酌

To Run (as water). 杂兒厄五阿士鑊頭 lieu. 流

To Skin; To PEEL; To STRIP. 朶 司吉五 朶 比而 朶 司决潑

pōh. 制

To FEEL; To TOUCH. 杂 非而 杂 得乞 möh. 模

To Guess. 杂型司

ts'é; ts'ö. 猜猜

Guess. 烈司

ts'é ts'é k'ö'. 猜猜看

To Examine; To SCRUTINIZE. 朶 盒山敏 朶 司葛兒鳥的乃士 查

Examine. 盫山敏

tso tso k'ö'. 杳杳看

tso.

Unable to find out by tso veh ts'eh.
厄五哀字而朶反—五特凹脫擺合 查勿出
examination.
盫山滅乃興

To Prove; To Evince. té; té-tsung. 杂 潑兒鳥弗 朶 衣佛—五次 對 對 證

To Play (as an instrument with the fingers). tă". 深 潑來 單

To REJECT. **杂 兒衣及**盒脫

t'e'; t'e'-t'eh. 退退脫

To Sport; To Frolic; To Trifle.
杂司巴兒脫杂勿兒凹立咳杂脫兒阿勿而
peh-siäng'; loong' pah-siäng.
字相弄字相

To Yield; To Give Place. 杂移而特杂及扶潑來司

nyäng).

To Soak; To Immerse; To Baptize. 杂沙咳 杂—阵侯兒司 杂八潑帶合士

tsing).

To GAIN (profit). 保 烈五

To MAKE MONEY. 杂 妹咳 門納

tsăⁿ. 賺 Profit. 珀落非得 tsaⁿ-deu. 賺 頭

To Lose, &c. 杂羅士 seh; seh-t'eh; seh-pung. 折 折脫 折本

To BECOME RICH.

杂 皮革時 兒一乞

făh-dsén. 發財

To HEAL. 杂海衣而 e; k'ö'; k'ö' hau. 醫看 看好

To Spread; To Propagate. (as disease or report). făh; făh-k'é. 杂司不兒童特杂潑兒惡彼監脫 簽發開

To Jump; To Leap. 杂 近瞬潑 杂 里潑

t'iau'.

To CLIMB. 杂 咳藍姆

·'po. 耙

To CRAWL. 杂 咳兒凹而

'pă". 遊 To SPLASH. 朶 司不臘歇 săn); săn ch'e lé; săn k'é. 塹 藍起來 點 開

To Boil (as water). 朶 保合而

ckwung.

To Nurse (the sick). 朶 耨兒司

soo-tsäng). 須帳

TO SIT OR STAY WITH FOR COMPANY. 'pé. 杂 昔脫 凹兒 司歹 活一失 勿凹兒 肯不內 信

To SLANDER. 朶 司藍五頭 wo-diau. 話嘹

To Lock; A Lock. 杂 落克 哀 落克

S00. 鎖

TO BOLT; A BOLT OR BAR. säh. 杂 耙而脫 哀 耙而脫 凹兒 罷兒

栅

To ROLL. 杂 兒嗄而 kwung. 液

To STRING (as cash). 杂 司脫兒一五

ts'én. 穿

To Comfort. 杂克附福脫 ö-'wé. 安慰

To Injure.
杂一五求

'he'. 害

To DEGRADE.

杂 弟籍兒哀特

käh; käh-t'eh. 革 革 脱

To Burn (as fuel). 杂 坏兒五

sau. 燒

To Cancel; To Erase. ch'ö-t'eh. 杂鉛五失而杂衣兒京司 圈 脫

To RECONCILE; To PACIFY. '00; ch'ö'-'00. 杂兒盦岡五賽而杂八昔發合 和 勸 和

To Pay a Balance. 杂 杯 哀八藍五司

tsau; 'tsau wăn. 找 找 還

To CRITICISE.
杂割兒—滴洒士

p'e-'ping. 批評 To Answer. 杂 唯五收

wé-deu. 回頭

To Cook. 杂 國克

sau văn); sau. 燒飯燒

To SEND FORTH; To ISSUE. ts'eh. 杂失五特福兒失杂一虚 出

To issue a proclamation. 杂一虚哀剝兒惡來梅興

ts'eh kau-zz'. 出告示

To VIOLATE (a Regulation, or law), 杂 罰妖來脫

(văn; văn făh. 犯 犯法

To drive; To URGE; To PRESS. 杂 辦兒合扶 杂 厄兒乞 杂 潑兒盦司

kwö. 趕

To Grind; To Whet. moo, 杂 辩見腌五特 朶 忽脫 磨

To PLASTER (as a wall). 杂 潑臘司頭

To File. 杂法合而 ts'oo'.

To Pound (in a mortar). 杂 邦乎五特

ts'ung). 春

To SIFT. 杂昔夫脫 SZ. 篩

To STRAIN; To FILTER. lih. 杂司脫兒哀五朶勿一而頭 瀝

To Water (a garden). 朶 活凹兠

kiau. 澆

To Separate; To Make Distinct. 'le; 'le ch'ing-'song. 杂 失不兒哀脫 朶 妹咳 敵司汀脫 理理 清 爽

tsoh-'f an. To CREATE DISTURBANCE. 朶 渴兒衣哀脫 哀 敵司 地拔五司 作反

To DEFEAT: To FRUSTRATE. tsoo; tsoo-ctong. 杂 茀非脫 杂 勿兒厄司脫兒哀脫 阻 阻 擋

To SEPARATE; To DIVIDE. fung-k'é; fung-pih. 杂 失比兒哀脫 朶 狄發合特

分開 分別

RECOMMEND (for a position). tsen. 兒合克呣末五特

薦

To Encroach upon (another's land). tsen. 朶 哀五哭兒嗄乞 厄邦五

佔

TO TAKE UP WITH BOTH HANDS. döh. 杂 對一咳 厄泊 活司 耙司 遠五特 掇

To Uncover; To Open. shih; shih-k'é. 杂 厄五刻浮 杂 隕不五 揭 揭 開

To Point with the Hand. 杂砲—五脫活司 啼 壗五特

'te"; tsz-'te". 點 指點

To STULTIFY. 朶 司特而敵發哀 tung-tau. **胯**倒

To VACILLATE; To DISAPPOINT. tăh-djau. 杂 伐失而來脫 朶 敵司鴨包哀五脫 搭 橋

To DEPORT ONE'S SELF TO; TO TREAT. té. 朶 提巴兒脫 活五士 失而夫 朶 朶 脫兒衣脫 待

I treated him kindly. ngoo té e man hau. 挨哀 脫兒以疊特 軒呣 檻五立 我 待 伊 蠻 好

To Offend; To Transgress. tuh-dsuö. 杂 惡夫勿五特 朶 脫兒腌五司葛兒合司 得 罪

To Hide or Secrete One's self. pén-loong. 杂哈合特 凹兒 西渴兒以脫 魂失而夫 叛 攏

To Consult.
杂 岡五色而脫

song-liäng. 商量

To Consider. 杂 岡五昔頭 täng-swö⁾. 打算

To Spread, Daub, or Smear. t'ăh. 杂 司不兒合特 桃字 凹兒 司米兒 搨

To KNEEL. 杂 你而

djü. 跪

To BANISH. 杂板五一歇 ts'oong-kiön. 充 軍

To FORFEIT. **杂** 勿凹兒勿脫

seh-t'eh. 失 脫

To CONFISCATE.
杂康五勿司該脫

ts'oong-koong; seh-kwé.

To REBEL. 朶 兒以孛而 nyuh. 游

To Forbid; To Prohibit. veh-shü. 杂 勿凹兒字特 朶 潑兒嗄吸別脫 勿 許

To Make a Prostration (as before an idol). keh-deu. 朶 梅咳 哀 潑兒凹司脫兒哀吸五 磕 頭

To ADD TO. 杂鴨特杂

ka. 加

Add a little. 鴨特 哀 立荅而 ka ten. 加點

To Hook. 杂 海屋克 keu. 約

To CONFUSE. 朶 岡五非一乎士

me-ōh. 迷惑

To DECEIVE. 朶 提西夫

loong-zung. 弄 成

To SACRIFICE TO. tse'. 杂 殺割兒—發哀司 杂 祭

> Finished. wén-tseh. 勿一五一吸脫 完 者



14 DAY USE

RETURN TO DESK FROM WHICH BORROWED

LOAN DEPT.

This book is due on the last date stamped below, or on the date to which renewed.

Renewed books are subject to immediate recall.

11Mar65RM	
REC'D LD	
FEB 25 65=0 PM	
10th & 9 1512 00	
REC'D LDZ APR	30 72 -4 PM
O SEND O SEND	FEB 1 2 1997
	·
FEB 1 2 1997	
LD 21A-60m-4,'64 (E4555s10)476B	General Library University of California

Berkeley



M236232

PL 1111 428 1871

THE UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY

